

# UNEXPECTEDLY

Found love in a hopeless place

ADULT FICTION

Book 2 of Mistress

# THANDO MKHIZE

~ Unexpectedly ~

## PROLOGUE

The sirens and the police cars to the ambulances that are in front of us as we are watching the whole scene as they put him on a stretcher and into the ambulance and it all ends like that once again.

Interviewer : " How did you really feel like when you

opened your eyes ? "

Sandile : " it was a wake up call , that I made alot of mistakes in my life and causing me to almost loose the woman I love "

'Ncooh' . You can hear it from the crowd, I tilt my head to the side just to get a better view .

Interviewer: " And you Mrs Vazi-Zuma ? I am sure you were devistated. "

Mercy : " it was hard , the Drs said that he wasn't supposed to make it after those 5 bullets on his chest but here we are. The wait was long but I am happy he is ok and finally got back to life "

Interviewer : " you heard it your self people ....." "

The tv switched off , we all turned.

Superintendent : " Unathi "

I looked at my friend's before following her. I know I did nothing wrong and I can't be punished for something I don't know. Is it about my leaving as well ? My stay will be extended ? We got in her office and she went behind her desk.

Me : " Whatever it is it wasn't my fault "

She looks at me then down to the papers in front of her and stood up straight looking at me and giving me a sharp look. My eyes wonder as well through her fierce stare.

Superintendent : " I know you did nothing wrong "

Then why am I here.

Me : " oh "

She cut me.

Superintendent : " I just wanted to say your stay would have been extended hence the whole ordeal that happened 5 years ago. "

I keep quiet .

Me : " it was a mistake "

Superintendent : " I know. You have been well behaved after Razor left "

I nodded.

Superintendent : " You may go back to your cell , tv time is done "

I nodded.

Me : " Thank you "

She nodded and sat down on her chair. I walked out of her office and already a warden was waiting for me. She took my arm and led me back to my cell. It's has been tough. I went into solitary for a year , a whole year after giving birth to Anele . I have never saw my baby's face after birth as they took my child away. We got to my cell and the warden opened and I walked in before she closed , I went to my bed and I sat down. Nelly came and sat next to me.

Nelly : " What did she want ? "

Me : " Nothing much "

Nelly : " you are lucky you are getting out tomorrow. Thina ( us ) who are serving 30 years in prison "

She looked down.

Me : " You might get parole "

Nelly : " I doubt. "

She looked down.

Me : " Nelly what you did was you saving yourself from the monster. He abused you too much and it was either him or you. I am glad you chose yourself and gave your son a better life "

Nelly : " ( sigh ) yeah. Atleast he is not angry at me but understands now that he has grown "

Me : " you see "

Nelly : ' I am gonna miss you Barbie gal "

We laughed.

Me : " you are forward you know "

We laughed and sat back and talked like it was the last day on earth, I really found a friend in her. Someone I could talk to about anything and her as well.

I am Unathi Khumalo but originally a Ngema , I haven't changed my marital name but once I am out I will . A single mother of two and yet to discover what the world has in-store for me beyond these prison walls.

.

.

To be continued

~ Unexpectedly ~

Insert 1

I felt like I was being a kid , a child taken outside for the first time. I held onto my dress quiet tightly by its bottom ends. " I don't ever want to see you here again Unathi" the superintendent said to me before I departed. I wish to go back inside, I am scared that the world will swallow me . I walked up to him and he smiled and I started relaxing again. I will forever be in debt to this man , he has been spotting me through my toughest time. He engulfs me in a hug and the Sun is not the only warm thing around here I take a wiff of his Cologne and it hits my nostrils and I know that this is real. I really am out of pris on.

Dad : " how are you ? "

Me : " I am ok. I feel ok and scared. "

Dad : " Don't be , there is nothing to be scared off "

He opens the car door for me and I thank him and get in and he gets in his side as well and he drives off.

Me : " How is mom ? "

I look at him and he is silent. I won't lie I saw it coming , my mother wasn't much of a good person and so was I but she went beyond and hurt my father in the process. Yes they are not divorced but they are seperate. She hasn't visited me all those years I was in jail. It was only dad and Qamo whoever did .

Dad : " She moved to Eastern cape "

I nodded.

Me : " Atleast you don't live alone in that big house "

He chuckled.

Me : " well from now on you won't "

Dad : " Yes I won't. Anele is not at home though "

Me : " where is he ? "



Dad : " Andiswa took him with Letho , they are at their house for the weekend. "

Md : " Letho ? How is she ? "

I ask alot of questions. I could feel a tear in my eye. For sure she probably thinks Andiswa is her mother

.

Dad : " she is growing well. Very much bubbly , she does visit. "

He looks at me for a second then back to the road.

Dad : " She knows you are her mother and Anele her little brother. Andiswa made sure she knows "

Me : " oh "

There was silence. I turned the radio a bit and then laid back to my seat and looked out the window. Everything is still the same just a little changes here and there as well. I feel like I just came out of my own shell.

Dad : " We will go and have Lunch before we go home "

Me : " I don't want to be in a crowd today. Maybe

tomorrow "

Dad : " Ok "

I look back out the window.

.

.

\*ANDIS WA\*

"Zikhali ! "

I carry on looking through the wardrobe and still no answer.

Me : " Haibo this child "

I walk out of our bedroom and I went to their room and I could here giggles and someone hushing them.

Me : " I won't buy a happy a meal for you "

Letho got out first from her hiding place which was the wardrobe .

Letho: " ,Mommy I am here. "

Me : " Get dressed Letho where are your brothers ? "

Letho : " Anele get out if you want a happy meal "

He got out from under the bed.

Me : " you are gonna dirty yourself , have you finished eating ? "

He nodded.

Me : " Zikhali ! "

He got out from behind the door.

Me : " You "

Zikhali : " mah we were just playing "

Me : " time for playing later. You need to get dressed and I have to drive you both to your grandfather's "

Anele : " But we saw him yesterday "

Me : " Friday baby "

I wiped his face.

Me : " now go change "

They all rushed out. I walked out of the bedroom and went to our bedroom and I bent down and took

the shoes and wore them before I walked out and went down the stairs.

Me : " hello mah. Have you seen my husband ? "

MaRose : " He is in his study "

Me : " ok thank you "

I walked to his study and I knocked before opening and he was on the phone.

Ntethelelo : " can we talk later ,my wife needs me "

I smiled b

Ntethelelo : " yeah sure. "

He dropped the call.

Me : " I am just here to tell you we are leaving "

Ntethelelo : " for ? "

Me : " I am taking Letho and Anele to babuNgema "

Ntethelelo : " It's been a weekend sugar plum "

Me : " Unathi is out "

He looked at me. He just chuckled.

Ntethelelo : " Andis wa "

Me : " no matter what Ntethelelo she will always be their mother , she was eventually going o come out "

Ntethelelo : " I am coming with you. I can't let that woman harm my wife and Children "

Me : " ok "

I just let him be because he is always stubborn about the Unathi situation. He took his car keys and I walked out and walked up the stairs. I got in their rooms and try were all ready and packed.

Me : " come daddy is waiting down stairs "

They walked out and went down the stairs. If it's not my school kids it's my kids, it's quiet draining sometimes. We said our good byes to MaRose and Ntethelelo was already ready in the car and so as the kids. I got in and he started the car and drove off.

Me : " so you are angry at me ? "

Ntethelelo : " i am not "

Me : " mmmh "

Letho : " mommy our Big Macs "

Me : " Happy meal princess "

Zikhali : " I am big like you "

Ntethelelo : " you are only 4 "

Anele : " I am 4 daddy "

He lifted his 4 fingers .

Letho : " yes you are 4 and we are 4 and you are small and we are big , we will be 5 soon isn't it mommy ? "

Me : " yes baby "

I sank on the seat.

.

.

**\*UNATHI \***

We got home and Dad parked his car and we got out. We walked inside and I was startled by a surprise ! Being shouted.

Dad : " what's going on ? "

Qamo : " I knew you wouldn't do anything so Mina small sister did this for my big one "

We hugged.

Qamo : " welcome home "

Me : " thank you "

Zama : " I missed you , Yho "

We hugged. Londie was even there and I could see her fake smiled but I didn't care. Not a lot of people were there.

Me : " thank you everyone "

Qamo : " Dad?"

Dad: " you can party on but don't break anything "

We laughed.

Qamo : " we are old enough. Come let's get you changed up. "

She pulled me up the stairs. We got in my old bedroom and it was still the same. All pink and

puffed out just like how I left it when I went to varsity. I ran my fingers on the study table .

Qamo : " I am so happy you are out. The kids have been asking about you even and my husband as well "

Me : " oh "

Qamo : " so details. Tell me who is the father of Anele and how did you meet him "

Me : " some guy in jail "

Qamo : " he is still in there ? "

She finally took out some clothes. Jean with a top and sandals.

Me : " no , he left before I gave birth to Anele "

Qamo : " does he know? "

Me : " no , I need to bath again "

I walked to my bathroom and closed the door and closed my eyes breathing in and out before I went to take a shower , I stayed in there for some time before I came out and cosmetics were already



placed. I lotioned and got dressed and combing my afro. I walked out after that and went down the stairs to join the others , I wasn't in a lady mood but I just have to suck it up.

Zama : " you look beautiful , I have never seen you natural "

Me : " thank you "

Londie : " this is not you , its too simple and boring "

Me : " Prison changed me "

She laughed a bit , I looked at her .

Me : " anything funny? "

Londie : " not much friend. We just need to go shopping and get you back "

Zama : " so ...you son he is so ever adorable. I think him and Cebo would make a good couple uthini mlingani ( what do you say ?) "

I laugh and take a glass off wine.

Me : " that would be wonderful. I can't wait to see your daughter "

Londie just kept quiet. We carried on with our party and the door bell rang and Qamo went to open.

Qamo : " oh hey guys. "

She opened the door wider and Ntethelelo with Andiswa and the kids walked in. I put my wine glass down they walked towards me .

Letho: " Our second mommy Anele !"

I felt tears in my they engulfed my legs.

Andiswa : " hi "

Ntethelelo just gave me a stare.

Me : " Hi "

I went down to their level. I touched her face and she has a bit of me and alot of Ntethelelo but Anele looks just like his father.

Anele : " hello mommy "

I hugged them both. My kids.

Me: " I am sorry "

I said with tears streaming down all eyes now on us.

- .
- .
- .

To be continued

~ Unexpectedly ~

Insert 2

I broke the hug and they wiped my tears. I was so happy to finally see them and they look so very grown as well .

Letho : " why are you crying ? "

Andiswa : " Mommy is happy to see her babies " "

Anele : " we aren't your babies too ? " "

Andiswa : " you are " "

Me : " ( sniff) Thank you " "

Andiswa : " you are welcome " "

I hugged them again. This is a very overwhelming day . I didn't carry on with the partying , Andiswa and Ntethelelo left and I was with my kids in their rooms helping them unpack. They look adorable with Letho instructing Anele where to put what and how to put it. Anele seems like the quiet one than Letho as well. I feel very happy and relaxed as well , this all feels so surreal.

Letho : " No Nele don't put the shoes lie that , like this "

Anele : " ok "

She bends and puts them the way she wants them. I go closer to them and sit on the floor.

Me : " can I help ? "

Letho : " Mommy can you hang this princess dress for me. Careful with it "

I giggle

Me: " ok ",

I take her dress and hang it nicely for her and we get done.

Anele :",I am tired "

Letho:"Mommy can we have icecream "

Me : " uhm let's see if we have some "

They squeel a "yay!" Between each other and I shake my head.

Me : " stay here I will bring it up "

They nodded and I went down the stairs and still Qamo is entertaining some people. I walk past them and go to the kitchen. There is a helper and she is cleaning up nothing I guess because it looks clean to me.

Me : " hello mah "

She smiled looking at me.

Her : " hi "

Me : " I am Unathi "

Her : " I know. Your father always talks about you ,it's nice to finally meet you "

Me : ",you too . Uhm is there ice cream "

She chuckled.

Her:" they used you huh ? "

Me : " Used me ? "

Her:" Letho is the one I know who is behind the ice cream "

She goes to the fridge and takes it out .

Her:" Ice cream is banned for them after 14h00,  
They become too hyper and it's hard to get them to sleep "

Me : " Yho in that case "

She laughed .

Me : " Thank you "

Her:" ,you are welcome "

I nodded before making my way up the stairs and I could hear Letho talking.

Letho : " you sip Anele sip not drag. This is a high class tea. "

I got in the room.

Me : " There is no ice cream "

Letho : " there is , Grandpa always buys ice cream "

Me : " well not this time "

Her mouth was O shaped and she had a frown.

Me : " I will take you out for ice cream tomorrow "

Anele : " and meat? "

I got closer to him.

Me : " And meat boy boy "

He smiled.

Anele : " Mommy said I have two mommies and daddies , where is my other daddy ? "

Me : " I...I "

I didn't know what to say.

Me : " let's go watch TV in my room "

They got off their chairs and ran out. I sighed.

.

.

\*ANDIS WA\*

Ntethelelo has-been awfully quiet since we left . I look back at Zikhali and he seems depressed .

Me : " Do you want to visit Siyanda ? "

I look at him then Ntethelelo.

Ntethelelo : " I will drop him off "

Me : " thank you "

He was silent again. I will just let him be for now.

.

.

\*UNATHI \*

They started getting sleepy and I bathed them before they went to sleep after eating. Thy are very well mannered and I really have to thank Andiswa for that. She really stepped up and is a true woman. I kissed their cheeks and looked at them sleeping



for an hour or so before I went to my room. I smiled as I sat on the bed and laid on it. I feel lighter and ok , I am going to try and be s better person for my kids if not me. They deserve that.

.

.

I woke up in the morning and it was about 10am ,Its been long since I slept on a very comfortable bed , not being woken up and sleeping with one eye open out of fear as well. I feel well rested. I got off the bed and I went to wash my face and brushed my teeth before I walked out of my bedroom. I first started with the kids but they weren't in their room. I went down the stairs running and looking for them.

Me : " Anele ! Lethokuhle ! "

" In the kitchen ! "

I rushed to the kitchen and they were eating. Dad was feeding them cereals and I smiled.

Dad : " Morning "

Me : " morning "

Letho : " go bath mommy we need to go before our curfew "

Me : " ok "

Dad : " calm down. They are not gonna leave you "

I breathed out.

Me : " ok "

I kissed their cheeks.

Me : " we need money for ice cream "

I said looking at dad.

Dad : " and you are back "

I chuckled .

Dad : " I will give you money "

Me : " ok "

I went to make some cereals and ate as well before I went to take a bath because Letho was impatient. After one I took out one of my old clothes and I got dressed in them , a dress with sandals. I combed my hair and took a small bag and I walked out. I

went down the stairs and the kids were ready. I guess they can dress themselves or dad helped them. I think .

Me : " you are ready ? "

They nodded.

Dad : " i will drop you off at the mall ",

Me : " thank you. Come "

I took their hands and we walked out. This is going to be a fun day. We got in the car and everyone was buckled up before dad drove off.

Dad : " I see you are embracing your natural self "

Me : " Prison forced me "

We laughed.

Me : " but I like it. It's like I am a born again "

Dad : " Maybe you should join church "

Me : " I should consider that "

Letho : " mommy how old are you ? "

Me : " old enough "

Letho : " I am 5 "

Me : " I know "

Anele : " you lie you 4 "

Me : " don't fight "

They became silent. We reach The Grove mall and the kids got a tad bit excited. I was excited as well . Dad gave me his card and warned me about the limit but I assured him the old Unathi is gone. I spend wisely now , he gave me a look before nodding. We got out and said our good byes and we went inside the mall. I was holding Letho who was holding Anele so no one could get lost.

Me : " where do we start ? "

Letho : " Barbie "

Me : " movies it is then "

We walked to the cinema. I felt overwhelmed being in a crowd. I wanted us to turn back but the excitement on their faces wouldn't let me. We went and ordered tickets to go and watch another animated movie because Barbie wasn't in-store for

Letho. The movie starts in an hour so we went around the mall and also got a chance to buy a phone as well. We went to buy some clothes for us and I bought a new duvets because the pink in my room and purple is scaring me. I am old now and my room shouldn't be like that. After that we went to watch the movies. It was really fun and priceless to hear my kids laugh. Who would have thought me, Unathi would love kids this much. The movie finished and we walked out of the cinema. They couldn't stop giggling.

Me : " you hungry ? "

Letho : " ice cream ! "

Me : " ok let's go get icecream "

They squealed , we got a trolley and they were inside and I pushed them around. We went to get some ice cream and went to go and eat .

Anele : " mommy Letho spilled icecream on me "

Me : " Letho say sorry "

Letho ; " sorry "

I bumped into someone.

Me : " oops I am sorry "

The lady turned. She was wearing formally , hair tied up and heels , red lipstick and all with glasses . It looks fake to me , not in a bad way but she seems off.

Lady: " You....."

Someone came to her. A guy in a suit holding a brief case.

" We have to go "

I looked at him properly and I just froze. He did as well and looked inside the trolley. I just started pushing it.

" Unathi "

Lady : " Mjita asambe ( man let's go )"

I carry on pushing and go to the side and I turn around and they are out of sight. Security guys and people from the bank get out and they look around . I hold my chest and my heart is beating fast.

Letho : " mommy are you ok ? "

She licks the icecream off her hands.

Me : " yes baby. Let's go buy some food and go home "

They nodded. I pushed the trolley. If didn't want to be here anymore. .

.

.

.

To be continued

~ Unexpectedly ~

Insert 3

We arrived home and the kids ran inside. Dad was on his laptop while watching some TV as well and I haven't seen the helper as yet today. I walked past him and went up the stairs but he called me.

Dad : " Am I a statue ? "

Me : " I am sorry "

Dad : " are you ok ? "

Me : " Me ? Yes I am "

I faked a smile.

Dad : " mmh ok "

Me : " When are they leaving ? "

Dad : " you want them for ? "

Me : " No. I am just asking "

Dad : " Letho lives with her father and Anele with me "

Me : " ok good then "

Dad : " you don't mind that Lethokuhle lives .... "

Me : " she grew up there and she knows her father more. "

Dad : " if you are ok with it. "

Me : " I am. Let me go and put these then rest a bit "



He nodded and went back to his laptop. I took a step further.

Dad : " Unathi "

I turned.

Dad : ",now that you are out what are you gonna do ?  
"

Me : " I have been thinking about that. I want to start a business. A beauty business "

Dad : " If it's good enough I will invest in it. "

Me : " I will start with my business plan then "

Dad : " keep up that attitude "

I chuckled.

Me : " I will. Let me go "

I walked up the stairs and went to my bedroom. I threw the plastics and paper bags on the bed and I sat on the floor. I took my new phone and laid on it. I installed some few apps and started new accounts on social media. I went to Instagram and searched for him using the surname but I couldn't find him at

all , what's his name . God Unathi you slept with someone you hardly knew his name . I went to Facebook and searched using his surname as well and nothing I then used his 'name 'and I found the lady that I saw today. I pressed on her page. Mmh Wendy is the name of the lady. I scrolled to her friends and there he was. I clicked and got on his page and his name is displayed.

Me : " Lindani Ngomane "

I was disturbed by a knock.

Me : " yes? "

I sat up.

Dad : " are you ok? "

Me : " I am fine. I will be there with the kids. "

Dad : " I just checked them. They are asleep. "

Me : " oh "

I kept quiet and a few moments he left. I laid back down and scrolled through his page. Nothing much is displayed and seems like he is tight with this Wendy woman as well. I found myself biting my

bottom lip just in thoughts of what used to go down in prison. Those were great moment. I checked his relationship status and it said In a relationship. He has been for the past 5 years. I felt bummed and I just locked my phone and sighed while looking up to the roof. It was just fun and games Unathi don't think about it. I talked myself.

.

.

-----

We walked in the RDP house and I threw the brief case on the couch and took off the blazer and untied the tie.

Wendy : " You almost got us caught "

Me : " but I didn't "

Wendy : " Nx "

I threw the tie on the couch and opened the brief case. I took out a few hundreds and she did the same.

Wendy : "( smiling ) Eyi wena ( you )"

Me : " I know my game "

Wendy : " What did you do after I left? "

I put the money back and I closed the brief case.

Me : " that's my own trick "

Her phone rang and she took it going to the bedroom area. We had to lay low a bit before we can do anything else. R400 000 between the two of us . I sat on the couch and put my hands on my legs. I don't know if my imagination was playing with me when I saw a woman like Unathi with two kids , the last time I remember Unathi had a daughter so that can't be her . Or is it ? Wendy comes back out.

Wendy : " The heist Is gonna be done tonight "

Me : " me and you are laying low "

Wendy : " yeah Axe will take care of it "

I nodded as she typed on her phone.

Wendy : " Ugrand ? ( Are you ok ? ) "

Me : " yeah "

She put her phone down and sat on me.

Wendy : " We bagged some money. Let's celebrate "

She kissed my lips and I held her waist.

Me : " what do you have in mind ? "

Wendy : " this "

She stood up and sat on me while facing me and I kissed her as she kissed me. I slightly pushed her off.

Me : " I am not in the mood today "

Wendy : " you always in the mood. "

Me : " well not today "

I got up and took the car keys.

Wendy : " where are you going ? "

Me : " I need to clear my head. I will be back "

I walked out.

My name is Lindani Ngomane but some know me as Razor , I met Unathi in prison. What we had was supposed to be just fun and games but for me it didn't end that way , I don't know how many times I

have stopped myself from visiting before or committing crimes with evidence and just get myself back in prison. Crazy I know. I just need to know if what I saw is what I saw .

.

.

\*UNATHI\*

The kids were really tired because they are sleeping. Dad and I ate then he went to his study to do some work. I also got a bit busy with doing a business plan. I kept on stopping myself from sending a friend request to Razor. Really I am trying , what am I gonna say ? I just closed my eyes and sent that request and put my phone away and carried on with what I was doing. I got up and went to the kitchen to get some water and came back and tried to work but my mind wasn't there. I checked my phone and he just inbox me. I don't know why but I just squealed and tried to contain myself. Unathi this man is in a relationship , the inner good me said

but the other had me said umuntu uyagudluzwa sisi  
( you remove a person sister ). I opened it .

Razor : " Hi "

I typed.

Me. " hi "

I held my phone close to me and it pinged. I looked  
at it and he answered so quickly.

Razor : " Can I get your number ? "

I sighed and hesitated. Should I give it to him ?  
Over everything he needs to know he has a son  
Unathi , the inner me said again.

Me : " Ok "

I sent it and he has seen the message. I drink the  
water and start to stand up and pace up and down  
nervous. He won't call or text me today right ? My  
phone rang and it was an unknown number. It was  
him . My hands were shaking and I was too nervous  
to answer. I didn't answer till it stopped and then I  
breathed out. What am I gonna say even ?

Me : " Oh hi , yes its been years. You have a son "

I said while walking up and down. That's stupid to the least. It rang again and I looked at it before breathing out and I answered it . I kept quiet because I didn't know what to say but I can hear him breath at the other end of the phone.

"Unathi "

I felt suffocated and nervous. I sat down on the couch.

Me:" h...Hi "

He breaths out , it's so simple yet it does things to me.

Razor : " What happened ? "

I kept quiet. I don't even know how to answer that .

Razor : " I want to see you "

Me : " Mshika "

He chuckled and I joined him.

Razor : " you still remember ? "

Me : " ( softly ) how can I forget ? "



Razor : " Unathi "

Me : " yes "

Razor : " can I please see you ? "

Me : " you did today "

Razor : " I want to properly , I miss you "

He misses me ? As a friend or what ? Who am I kidding cause I want to see him as well.

Me : " ok. I will send the address "

Razor : " ok. I have something to tell you "

Me : " me too "

Razor : " I will see you "

He hung up. I looked at the number and saved his number so sweetly .

Me : " oh my God "

I laid back on the couch. I feel like a teenager all over again.

.

.

.

To be continued

~ Unexpectedly ~

Insert 4

I sat up from the couch and contained myself. I sent the address.

Me : " Unathi concerntrate a bit. "

I breathed out and I started doing work again. I was getting a bit of this business plan thing and if dad loves it then he will invest in me . I can't wait to do something and making people look pretty and feel good about themselves. Time went by and my phone rang. I took it and looked at it a bit and it was him. I breathed out before I answered.

Me : " Hi "

Razor : " I am outside the gate "

Me : " I am coming "

Razor:" ok "

I hung up and I stood up and started cleaning up. I ran up the stairs and I sniffed my armpits and I went to the bathroom and wet the towel with soap and wiped my Private area. Hey you wouldn't know if it's smells or not even though I bathed when we came back. I wiped my armpits and I put roll on and I changed to summer pyjamas and I sprayed small perfume on me just to smell nice and on my neck. I roughened but made it neat. My hair to be exact and then Vaseline was the final touch.

Me : "perfect "

I said looking at my reflection . I took the silk gown and wore it before running down the stairs. I checked the coast and I ran out and opened the gate with my remote and I then started walking slowly catching my breath just so that he won't see that I was running. He was standing by a car while smoking and it smelled like weed. I stood about 3meters away from him and he threw it away and put his hands in his pocket as he leaned again the car.

Razor : " Hi "

I breathed out.

Me : " Hi "

He looked at me before smiling. I don't know if it's the night time or my eyes but he looks quiet handsome than before. Grown I should say .

Razor : " I can see you have grown an inch taller "

Me : " an inch is small "

Razor : " just an inch "

He made a hand gesture of how tall I am now and put it back inside. I smiled.

Razor : " Can I... "

He stepped closer and engulfed me in a hug and I was taken aback before I hugged him back. It felt warm and welcomed as well. I rested my head on his chest , Everything just every kind of feeling I had for him came over me but the thought that he is in a relationship made me quiet sad I won't lie . It's the sad truth though , he is just my baby's father.

Me : " you can let go now "

He chuckled.

Razor : " Sorry "

We broke the hug and looked at each other, he ran his fingers on my cheek before he put his hands in his pockets .

Razor : " can we take a drive ? We need to talk "

I looked back.

Me : " uhm sure "

He opened the door to his car and I got in. How I used to love this kind of car years ago , Volkswagen but I guess it was mostly because I was married to a man who had shared at Volkswagen and owned some branches. He got in and I buckled up before he drove off. Music played softly in the car but I could hear the words.

"Sometimes I wish you knew

But I disguise the truth

I say I'm happy but ,

I'm still stuck on us, Mmh mmmh mmh

Does your mind play this game to ?

Think 'bout me and you

I guess I'll just pretend

Until it all makes sense , mmh mmmh mmh  
mmmmh

See you face to face

I'm thinkin 'bout the days we used to be

But I can't make it seem

But I can't make it seem

See you face to face

I'm thinkin' bout the days we used to be

But I can't make it seem

But I can't make it seem

Like I want you ,you

Even if it's true

Even if it's true

I guess it's over due ....."

I looked at him then focused on the road. This song on the radio is really getting to me. It's like it's saying what's on my mind at the moment .

Razor : " when did you get out ? "

He looks at me then back onto the road. I am quiet.

Me : " yesterday "

He nods and frowns like he is thinking. Can we go back to the prison moments ?

Me : " why am I here ? "

I need to get to his intention about this .

Razor : " I want to see you , you forbid me from coming to see you while you were inside. "

Me : " we had a strict relationship back then and it was not ment to be carried on when you were out. That would have made us caught feelings "

Razor : " wouldn't you want to catch feelings for me "

Me : " Please "

As in like please stop because I will just blurt out how I am feeling about you .

Razor : " ok "

There is silence and he keeps on driving. He drives into a hood after some time and I sat up alarmed.

Razor : " relax princess "

I hit his arm playfully and he chuckles.

Razor : " I need to do something about that hair "

Me : " please "

He smiled. We got to a descent looking house , so people live like this. Not all houses are the same some are descent and some are book as well. I guess if you have a good house in the township areas you have money. He parked his car and got out and came to opened the door for me and I got out and thanked him. I held my gown closer to me. Wish I didn't change if I knew I would be here.

Razor : " let's go to the shops. "

Me : " won't we get robbed at night ? "



Razor : " No. Let me go change first "

I looked at him and he was still formal shirt and all. I nodded and he pulled my hand and we went inside. It was cold just like home since mom left and some feminine touch but bad colour combo . I sat on the couch as he went to where the bedrooms are and I just looked around, I saw one framed picture and it was of a woman and a boy child. I stood up and went to it and I took it and looks at it. I knew the little boy was Razor because it's like I am seeing a mini Anele if I could out it that way.

" What are you doing ? "

I turned and out the photo away.

Me : " I was just looking. "

Razor : " come let's go "

I went to him and we walked out.

Me : " I am in my pyjamas "

Razor : " it's good to see you out of the orange uniform for a change "

Me : " ha ha you are full of jokes today "

He chuckled and took my hand and I looked at it.  
We started walking .

Razor : " this is my home "

He said pointing around.

" Ekse Ta 'Razor !"

He whistled back at the guys who were sitting on a big rock while smoking something. His eyes are sexy while small.

Me : " Where we were ? "

Razor : " my mother's house. I built it for her before she could even live in it "

I was silent.

Me : " I am sorry "

Razor : " you see that place where there are two men outside ?"

I saw a house and there were two old men and the door is open. You can even see what is playing on tv inside the house. They greeted and we also did.

Me : " yeah "

Razor : " I used to go every day to watch some TV there. It used to be the 3rd house that had a tv in the neighborhood "

And I used to watch TV whenever I wanted. Heck I have tv in my room since I was 14.

Razor : " You see that tavern ? "

Me : " yes "

Razor : " I used to go and steal wallets from anyone who I can pick pocket so that my mom wouldn't worry about the next meal. I was 11 back then "

Me : " weren't you caught ? "

Razor : " No "

I nodded.

Razor : " and that big house "

It was a double story house with a wooden garage and beautiful lights on the outside.

Razor : " The man and woman from there were former teacher and nurse. They built that beautiful house after retirement "

Me : " what's their story ? "

Razor : " I would never forget how generous they were. They bought the first comfortable bed for us , it was like the best thing ever "

I always had it simple. The first uncomfortable bed I have slept on was in prison either than that I have never.

Me : " you had it hard "

I was trying to stop myself from feeling pity or sorry for him.

Razor : " it was but you know what they say "

Me : " what ? "

Razor : " in communities like these. It takes a village to raise a child and I would say this very hood raised me "

I kept quiet

Me : " it sure did "

We got to a shop and there were still guys sitting there and smoking at night. He bought a lollipop

and gave it to me and I laughed.

Me : " wow "

Razor : " Othi Amaskopas lapho ngifuna ukufaka lomlongu ekasi ( bring some Kip kips as well , I want to put this coconut in the hood. ) "

Me : " ungani jwayeli angiyena umuntu ( don't be forward. I am not a coconut ) "

Razor : " I am amazed you can speak Zulu so nicely "

Me : " How did I become Unathi if I can't ? "

He chuckled and so as the seller and he got what he needed. He gave me one pack of colourful popcorn.

Me : " This has food colouring "

Razor : " just eat Unathi "

I opened the plastic and started eating. We kept on walking around. This is nice.

Me : " these are nice , but they keep getting stuck in my teeth "

Razor : " I have tooth pick at the house "

Me : " ok ,so what did you want to talk to me about ?  
"

Razor : " I forgot "

He looked at me and I nodded.

Razor : " you ? "

I chuckled.

Me : " I don't know where to start "

Razor : " just say you want me "

I laughed

Me : " don't get too ahead of yourself please "

Razor Nv ok seriously what did you want to say "

I stopped walking and so did he .

Me : " you are a father "

Forgive me but I didn't want to go around the bush  
and Al of that and I didn't know how to put it.

Razor : " wow "

Me : " I just didn't know how to put it "

Razor : " so you are meaning ? "

Me : " we have a son together. The last time you hit it  
, you left a sperm in me dude "

I playfully punched his chest . He smiled.

Razor : " Damn I am strong "

He picked me up and I was surprised.

Razor : " I am mad at you "

Me : " you don't seem like it "

Razor : " Unathi you should have told me the minuet  
you knew you were carrying little Ngomane in you "

Me : " I was scared and you are in a relationship . I  
know how fucked up it is for some woman to come  
and have a child for your man and that damn hurts  
so ... "

Razor : " but the fact remains "

Me : " I am sorry "

Razor : " I missed ? "

Me : " we both missed 4 years "

Razor : " I have to get you pregnant as a do over "

Me : " no , please put me down. I don't want your girlfriend stabbing me already I can sense she is from the hood "

He chuckled and out me down.

Razor : " soon I will have a wifey and she is crazy and wild "

My heart was form. He will be off the market soon. Where are those people who give you love potions. I am just kidding but the thought of him marrying another woman. I just have to accept I was ment to be a baby mama .

Me : "( fake smile ) I am happy you will get married now that I am out. I wouldn't miss it. "

Razor : " and no objection "

Me : " ( laughing ) oh I am doing that for control "

He chuckled and smiled.

Razor : " there wouldn't be a need for that "

He kissed my forehead and we kept on walking



around the hood .

.

.

To be continued

~ Unexpectedly ~

Insert 5

I was almost done with these "Skopas " that Razor said they were and they are really nice. My lollipop was in my gown pocket. We were disturbed by his phone ringing and I just knew it must be his girl. He looked at me then put it away.

Me : " you can answer it "

Razor : " it's not important "

Me : " again I don't want to be strangled , shot or stabbed by your girlfriend "

Razor : " but you seem to handle the knife pretty

good. "

I stopped walking.

Me : " it's not funny. I regret doing that "

Razor : " So you mean you regret getting arrested ,  
you regret loosing your husband because of that ,  
you regret meeting me and mostly regret having our  
son "

Me : " you are putting words in my mouth. I regret  
stabbing Andiswa that's all. "

Razor : " do you regret meeting me ? "

Me : " Lindani say regret one more time and I will  
strangle you "

Razor : " how do you know that name ? "

He frowned .

Me : " on your Facebook page. I need to get home.  
It's getting late "

Razor : " can I see you tomorrow ? "

Mw : " I don't know. If you want to see Anele I could  
talk to him but me and you just keep a strict co-

parenting relationship from now onwards "

Razor : " why do you like rules ? "

Me : " it helps with order "

Razor : " is there a rule that I can help my baby mama out ? "

Me : " like what help ? "

He looked down and I also did .

Me : " No get your head out of there ! We are past that "

Razor : " really ? "

Me : " really "

He hooked his arm around me.

Razor : " remember what I said "

Me : " What ? "

Razor : " that I will visit you at work and fuck you in your office till your clients know my name "

Me : " I will lock you out. "

He chuckled.

Razor : " Saturday I will take you to Thembisa at  
some chisanyama "

Me : " haibo "

Razor : " fetch you at 11am "

Me : " we shall see "

We carried on walking to his house.

.

.

**\*WENDY \***

I tried to call Razor and he is not picking up , he has been gone for hours and I hope he is not blowing us over wherever he is. I called my friend Thabis a and she will be around the area in a bit. I hid the money around before I walked out locking and tried Razor again. I have been working with him since highschool and grown to love him. He has never said he does love me but he wouldn't just be with me if he didn't and In all those years of us being on and off without naming our relationship finally he

made it known he is in one 5 years ago and I was so happy. Next up is the cows then ring and we could get this gangster life rolling forever. Thabisa texted me and told me where she is and I walked to that side and got in her Tazz and we fist bumped.

Thabisa:" how are you ? "

Me : " I am good "

Thabisa : " where is razor? "

Me : " went on some errands "

She nodded.

Thabisa : " where are we heading ? "

Me : " His home "

She just nodded and I turned up the music in the car.

.

.

\*RAZOR \*

I have just dropped Unathi off. It was really good to see her , really was good . I don't know if I like her so much or is it love but I think it's like . The difference between Wendy and Unathi is that Wendy is your heist ride or die bullet dodging kind of girlfriend. Kasi you know , note I said girlfriend and Unathi is used to the Queen life , I just want to see how she is from the way she was to now if she has changed but she is your have a family with kind of person hence I have a son with her. Letye yokumithisa ( that he to impregnate).I chuckled . Wendy knows me the hood in me but Unathi just entered my world world of Lindani which no one has ever entered with me . I kept on thinking and my phone rang and it was Wendy. I took it.

Wendy : " And then why Ungangibheleli after ama missed call amangaka ( and then why don't you call me after so many missed calls ?)"

Me : " eish hade ntoyakhe bengibusy ( Sorry , I was busy )"

Wendy : " since when ? "

Me : " where do you think the money we get comes from ? "

Wendy: "Askies , ungewati ke ( sorry , don't be mad) "

Me : " ngizokushayela later ( I will call you later ) "

I dropped the call. I put my phone down and carried on driving , she shouldn't get on my nerves cause I will cut her quickly. Maybe I should ?

.

.

\*UNATHI \*

I got home and I had a good time as well and so ever simple. Shopping and expensive cars and restaurants are not the only thing that you can be happy and have fun in. My head hurts a bit , yes Razor did my hair before we left . I look good shame. I went to drink water before sneaking up the stairs and I got in my room and locked the door before laying on the bed. I opened my phone and looked at

my phone and I went to Whatsapp and scrolled through dad's status and it's all about business. I saw razor posted just now. I clicked and I saw that Wendy girl in make up.

Me : " that foundation is not the right colour "

Talk about jealousy. His caption was a gun , weird should be a heart. I kept on looking and some are his pictures which are two and he really does look like Anele . I went to my gallery and sent a picture of me and Anele that we took earlier on at the mall to him.

Me : " crop me out but he looks just like you "

I texted him. He was offline. I closed my phone and just rolled in the bed till I fell asleep.

.

.

I was woken up by the sun penetrating in my eyes. , I got off the bed and went to bath. It looked hot outside and I wore a short and top. I made my bed. Funny I learnt how to make a bed in pris on . After I



was done I took my phone and I went to the kids room and they weren't there. I went down and I saw mah again. I greeted and they were in costumes.

Me : " morning "

Letho : " mommy a lady doesn't sleep till 11am "

Me : " Yho ok sorry nana "

Mah laughed.

Mah : " breakfast is ready "

Me : " are they gonna swim alone ? "

Mah : " I will look after them "

Me : " oh ok. "

Anele : " come let's go. I am done "

They got off the high chair and out their dishes in the sink. They walked out. I went to get my food and I ate before I washed the dishes and went to join them on the outside. Atleast they had floats on.

Letho : " Buka mama ( look mommy )"

She said paddling her little feet. The joy that was in

me to see that.

Me : " Don't drown "

Letho : " I won't "

She carries on paddling. I take a video of them and some photos together in the pool and individual as well. I sent Anele's to razor. Maybe I am being forward don't you think ? He views them and I get a blue tick. Ouch ! Ok I deserve that maybe I shouldn't send these kind of things . What will Wendy say ?

Anele : " Gogo look "

He was referring to Mah. he swam just like Letho

Mah: " ha fana ( wow boy )"

We clapped our hands. I went to my WhatsApp. Damn it's dry shame. I scrolled through dad's status and same old business and seems like he got himself a new contract , I congratulated him and it went to razor. Ah this Wendy face kodwa and it's a small video. Oh she must have took it. She is talking to razor while he is unseen and talking as well , my clit throbs at the sound of his morning voice. I keep

on going and a picture of me was there. From yesterday after he did my hair and I was frowning . "It's been so long since I saw this ugly face " that's his caption. I commented that he is ugly as well. Then another as well. It's if us at the mall the one I sent " a whole world in one center " and the ones I just sent now as well of Anele.

Anele : " mommy "

Me : " yes baby "

Anele : " angenile amanzi endlebe ( water entered my ear ) "

Me : " sorry baby tilt your head to the side it will come out "

He nodded and did as I told him.

.

.

To be continued

[09/17, 16:29] : ~ Unexpectedly ~

## Insert 6

A week passed and Letho will only come on the weekends. That my own decisions but I don't know about Ntethelelo. I was taking her back and I took a cab. I don't know if I can still drive or not „we got to their place and it's beautiful . Pretoria East . We rang the door bell and the door opened , Andiswa was holding a red pen and I swallowed.

Letho : " Mommy "

She hugged her legs.

Andiswa : " hey baby how was time with your Mom ?  
"

Letho : " it was fun mommy "

Andiswa : " I am happy. Hi "

Me : " hi "

Andiswa : " come in "

She walked in and we followed. I was scared , the last encounter we had I stabbed her when I should

have actually stabbed Ntethelelo but I am past that.

Andiswa : " don't mind the papers. I am doing some marking "

Letho : " I am going to put my bag mommy "

Andiswa : " ok "

She walked up the stairs.

Me : " Andiswa I am sorry. "

She looked at me.

Me : " can ...can we sit down ? "

She nodded and we sat opposite each other. I was scared.

Me : " I am sorry for what happened back then "

Andiswa : " what happened ? "

Me : " ( breathed out ) For stabbing you , it wasn't your fault ....."

Andiswa : " You damn right it wasn't "

Me : " I know and I am sorry for that , I should have never done it. "

Andiswa : " But it's done. "

She lifted her top up and stood up.

Andiswa : " Ntethelelo wanted it removed but I didn't. You see this scar ? I wanted you to see it one day and think twice before putting another woman what you put me through "

Me : " I.... "

She pulled her top down.

Andiswa : " you wronged me and not your kids that's why I love them effortlessly as well. You don't know how many nights I have cried myself to sleep just because Ntethelelo wants us to 'try again ' I was good as barren "

She wiped her tears and I felt really bad. Regret washed over me.

Andiswa : " But , through praying and crying God saw me through "

Me : " Really ? "

I was confused a bit. She smiled.

Andiswa : " yes , I am pregnant but don't tell anyone as yet. I want it to be a surprise "

Me : " oh that's wonderful "

Andiswa : " it is. Unathi I forgive you. I forgave you a long time ago. I even made peace that you will never apologise but I was wrong , you just did . I can see you are trying to change I just hope you keep up that news skin "

Me : " I will "

Letho came down. I stood up.

Andiswa : " say good bye Letho "

Letho : " bye mommy "

She hugged me and I kissed her.

Me : " bye baby girl "

I stood up.

Me : " can I get her on the weekends. ?"

Andiswa : " I will speak to Ntethelelo but I am sure we can work with that "

Me:" thank you so much , you are very kind "

Andiswa : " my pleasure "

She smiled and walked me out.

.

.

I got to the restaurant , I was meeting with Zama and Londie as I said I will after I have dropped Letho. I walked in and Zama waved we hand in the air and I went towards them and sat down.

Zama : " You are slaying this hair. "

She touched my hair.

Zama : " and very neat , who did it ? "

Me : " Some old prison friend who got out first "

Londie : " us uhlala nebos hwa manje ? ( You hang out with ex prisoners now ? ) "

Me : " I am one as well that means we both hang out around them "

Zama : " well I like it "



I clicked my tongue. The waiter came and we ordered and he walked off.

Zama : " So catch up time my ladies "

Londie rolled her eyes.

Zama : " Baby daddy for Anele we want to know , is he not ? "

Londie : " for sure it's some street guy from prison who was sentenced for robbing a Pakistan shop , I mean you could do anything for dick in prison "

I stood up and strangled her , Zama tried to separate us and she succeeded.

Londie : " I am gonna call the police on you and you will go back in jail for assault. "

Me : " Call them i dare you ! "

I was angry, my blood was boiling.

Zama : " calm down. "

Me : " I don't ever want to see you again "

Londie : " same here yeah go to your low life friends. "

Me : " atleast they are not fake "

I took my bag and walked out. I took out my phone and made a call. I sat by the road down.

Razor : " hello "

Me : " can you fetch me ? "

Razor : " uhm , eish where are you ? "

Me : " I will send the address "

Razor : " Ok "

I hung up and I sent it. I sat there and played some games. That's how dry my phone is. After some long minutes a car pulled up in front of me and he came out of the car wearing all black leather , leather pants , jacket but a black t-shirt Mars it suited him.

Razor : " you ok ? "

I threw myself in his arms and he just held me.

Me : " I almost killed someone "

Razor : " we don't want you going back now do we ? "

I shook my head.

Razor : " now come let's go "

He kissed my forehead and we got in the car before he drove off.

Me : " what's up with the leather ? "

Razor : " I was in the middle of something "

Me : " I am sorry. It was very stupid of me to call you "

Razor : " it's never stupid to call me Don't say that "

Me : " it's inappropriate "

Razor : " it's not "

I looked outside and we were not going in the direction of home.

Me : " where are you taking me ? "

Razor : " Thembisa , you dodged me last week. "

Me : " But you said you were in the middle of something "

Razor : " it can wait. I need to use this opportunity "

Me : " argh you are annoying "

He chuckled . I rested on the seat.

.

.

**\*WENDY \***

Razor was in a quick rush off after we just pulled off an amazing heist in a house in Pretoria East. Those rich people keep money even in their safes.

Axe : "chunekani ? ( What's going on ? )"

Me : " angicavi yazi , I wonder ubani obhelelayo Kangaka ( I don't know , I wonder who calls him this much )"

Axe laughed.

Axe : " ayi Mina I am just glad he left after the heist was done otherwise we would have been done for "

Me : " please do me a favour "

Axe : " what ?"

Me : "investigate for me "

Axe : "( laughing ) don't make me laugh. Let's go and have meat wena "

Me : " mxm "

She packed up the money and we soon left heading to Thembisa.

.

.

\*UNATHI \*

Another one. Well I have never been to a chisanyama before so this is an experience. Seems like everywhere Razor go he is known. He was greeted where we are at the moment. He held my hand and I held his and he looked at my fingers then for nails.

Razor : " Nice nails "

Me : " thank you "

I shaped them nicely and painted my nails and toes

nails.

I was wearing a yellow bobtube jump suit that was short with black sandals as well , he went to order the meat and asked if they could braai it before We got a place to sit down and we did.he was sitting across me. The music is nice as well and soothing too .

" Uyabazi abantu abahamba ngama GTI ?

Bafana nabantwana abangena eCrech nje ....."

I laughed while looking at Razor.

Razor : " Don't look at me like that "

I could feel the music and vibe and all

" Bafika Fika , umdob'uphelile

Bafika fika umdob'uphelile

Bafika fika umdob'uphdlile

Bafika fika umdob'uphelile

Asithi one figure lady ....."

Me : " this is a nice environment "

Razor : " I am glad you like it. "

Me : " it's. Different really. You eat and listen to music as well. Nice music "

He chuckled.

Razor ; " ,is that Unathi ? "

Me : " yes sir "

I bobbed my head a little.

Razor : " Unathi "

Me : " mmh ? "

He stood up and held my cheek before resting a perk on my lips. Shivers went all over my body. He looked at me and I looked at him before he went in again and kissed me , I responded to the kiss. Ouhh God it felt good to kiss him , so much.

" Woah woah woah !!"

We broke it and a car stopped and I saw Axe and Wendy. I stood up.

Me : " I have to leave "

Wendy came flying out of the car. She roughly pushed me.

Wendy : " uzomanqaza bani?( Who are you kissing ?)"

Razor : " Wendy "

Me : " I have to leave "

Wendy : " I am talking to you !"

She held my arm and I yNked it.

Me : " don't dare touch me "

Wendy : " or what ? "

Razor : " Wendy calm down and I am still having lunch with Unathi I will see you later "

Wendy : " razor !"

Razor : " I have said my final word. Either you join us in peace of leave "

Somehow I felt superior.

Me : " Noma ungafaki penty enelace yimi starring ( even if you put on a lace panty I am the mistress )"



I sang along to the song.

Wendy : " what are you trying to do ? You won't win in this game "

Razor : " Nana come sit next to me "

I shook my head and sat next to Wendy. She was pissed off.

.

.

To be continued

[09/17, 16:30] : ~ Unexpectedly ~

Insert 7

Razor stood up and went to get the meat leaving us both sitting together. I am not that much scared. I have survived prison who said I can't survive this woman next to me ?

Wendy : " mmmh "

Me:" something wrong ? "

Wendy : " you don't know me "

Me : " so a I. Let's not underestimate each other hall we ? "

Wendy : " razor is my man "

Me : " Oh I know that "

Wendy : " so what are you doing here kissing him ? "

She held my arm tight .

Me : " he kissed me "

I yanked my arm again.

Me : " get your facts straight next time "

Wendy : " Nx"

Razor came back with the meat and a waiter followed him with a bucket full off drinks.

Razor : " Are we getting along ? "

I faked a smile. Wendy rolled her eyes

Wendy : " what's going on here ? "

Razor:" we are having lunch "

Me : " I should leave. Anele is probably wondering where I am "

I stood up.

Razor:" Unathi hlala phansi ( Unathi sit down )"

Me : " but ..."

Razor:" Ufike nami lah and Uzohamba nami. ( You came with me here and you will leave with me )"

Wendy : " You are really saying these things Infront of me ? "

Razor:" you are here isn't it?"

She gave me a death stare .

Me : " Razor..."

Razor:" sit down "

I sat back down.

Razor:" kuphelelephi ukuthi uwe is tarring ? ( Where did it end when you said you are the mistress?)"

Me : " yaphapha yazi ( you are forward you know?)"

He chuckled. He broke the meat and ate it.

Razor:" I am just asking. "

Me : " I was singing "

Wendy : " Istarring sakho ? Heeh ayi Kade ngangibona ( it's your mistress ? Heeh I have seen things ) "

She clapped her one hand.

Razor : " Ufuna ngithi ustarr wakho ? ( You want me to tell you that you share me ? ) "

Me : " woah stop I am not sharing anyone here "

Wendy : " I had him first so don't come and tell me that wena "

Me : " you see razor you are causing conflict. "

Razor : " behave Wendy because you won't like the outcome "

" I need to be alone now

Right now, right here with you

With you

I need to speak to Charlotte

I need to call Charlotte

I need to tell charlotte

You don't need Charlotte...."

We both kept quiet.

Razor : " Unathi eat "

He cut the meat for me and gave me one pink bottle of alcohol.

Me : " I have never had a drink like this before "

Wendy laughed.

Wendy : " Princess Diana "

She cut the meat.

Razor : " first time for everything "

Bernini Blush. Love the pink won't lie. I gave him the bottle and he opened it with his fingers and gave the bottle to me. I took a sip and it was nice.

Me : " I like it "

He smiled.

Razor : " there is more where that came from "

Wendy : " you are both sickening "

She took the meats and stood up.

Wendy : " I will see you. Don't think I won't catch you "

Razor : " Don't test me Wendy "

She looked at him before walking to where Axe disappeared.

Me : " we were not supposed to make her feel uncomfortable "

Razor : " You started it by your 'singing' . "

I rolled my eyes. He came and sat by my side he took the meat and broke it and fed me.

Me : " I am not a child "

Razor : " My boo "

He sang that and I chuckled.

Me : " I even forgot you can sing "

Razor : " You have entered my world far too much "

Me : " I am still loving the journey "

I drank my drink and he he perked my lips.

Me : " Razor "

Razor : " you are beautiful "

What am I gonna do with him. As much as I want him but Wendy is in the picture and she will come with guns blazing towards me .

.

.

**\*WENDY\***

I got to Axe and she was by the car wash section having a drink and chatting with the guys as well. I got to her and pushed my way and sat in front of her in the car on the driver's seat.

Axe : " Smoko ? ( Problem ? ) "

Me : " Razor has never disrespected me like that before. Me Wendy and that girl just comes and he is going crazy. Nx "

Axe : " who is the girl ? I saw them kissing "

Me : " he calls her Unathi so I assume it's Unathi "

She chocked on her drink and whistled.

Axe : " yho "

Me : " you know her ? "

Axe : " don't underestimate her. She is psycho that one. Let me go check if it's the Unathi I think it is "

She walked away. I turned up some music and texted Thabis a

Me : " we need to sort a bug out. "

I locked my phone and then waited for Axe who came rushing to me.

Axe : " Yho Yho Yho Uyena ( it's her )"

Me : " how do you know her ? "

Axe : " went in prison"

Me : " razor yena ( and razor ? )"

Axe rubbed her head.

Axe : " eish San , Uyamkhumbula ngiphuma ? ( You



remember when I came out ?) Yeah I asked razor to keep a look out on her I think that's how "

Me : " Nx. "

Axe : " hade MaWenz ( sorry Wendy )" "

Me : " I won't let him slip. "

She just nodded.

.

.

---

Me : " R950 ! " "

I chuckled while walking up and down.

Me : " R950 thousand All gone. That's a million Ayanda why do you keep a Million in the house ? " "

Ayanda : " I am frustrated as it is Siyamthanda " "

Me : " I just don't understand. This place should be protected. " "

Ayanda : " whoever did this is a professional " "

Me : " 950 Nkosi I am going to faint " "

Ayanda : " Siyamthanda "

Me : " there are many banks in South Africa "

Ayanda : " I will get to the bottom of this "

Me : " I just wonder why you keep that chunk of money in the house "

Ayanda : " people back other people's accounts "

Me : " what if the house was to burn down with that million? Thats like close to R30 million Rand "

Ayanda : " I don't pay insurance for nothing "

Me : " do you have insurance for the stolen million ? "

Ayanda : " Siyamthanda "

He said frustrated.

Me : " Let me just go "

I walked out his study. These people may know us because. How can they know there is a safe in a study behind a big picture. I feel frustrated ,I walk into the lounge. After work his is what w face but good thing we weren't inside the house and that

mamBalu wasn't harmed.

Siyanda : " Mom "

Me : " yes boy "

Siyanda : " we want chips. "

Me : " ask "

Zikhali : " can we please have chips ?"

Me : " sure come "

We walked to the kitchen.

.

.

\*UNATHI \*

Me : " So in other words you are saying you are a player ?"

He chuckled .

Razor : "could be , but I am loved because of who I

am "

Me : " do you charm girls like this ? "

Razor : " am I charming you ? "

I blushed.

Me : " no , I am just saying "

Razor : " there is a spin fest in Soweto Tomorrow.

Want to go ? "

Me : " Gangster related , like I don't want to be shot ",

He chuckled.

Razor : " don't worry. I got you "

Me : " sure then "

Razor : " let's go. It's getting late "

Me : " yeah. Dad must be worried now "

We stood up.

Razor : " it's really good spending time with you "

Me : " same here "

Can I spin kick Wendy out of this relationship ? Can

I do that ?

.

.

To be continued

[09/17, 16:30] : ~ Unexpectedly~

Insert 8

★ WENDY ★

Axe took me back to Razor's place and I will wait for him. He needs alot of explaining to do really. He got in and he looked at me and I looked at him.

Me : "usudlalis a amacheese gal manje ? ( You are hitting on cheese girls now ? )"

Razor : " Pho ? ( So )"

I chuckled.

Me : " I am your girlfriend ! You shouldn't be doing

me like that. Yazi Uyadelela ( you are disrespectful )"

Razor : " woah woah uyithathephi leh yokuthi uyintombi yam ? ( woah woah where did you get the idea that you are my girlfriend ? )"

Me : " You are in a relationship , you even wrote it on Facebook "

He chuckled.

Razor : " did I ever state who I am in a relationship with ? Wendy I told you that what we have is just plain sex , you knew from the start "

My heart broke.

Me : " But Razor it's been years since I have been by your side "

Razor : " I know "

Me : " so why don't you love me ? !"

I shouted .

Razor : " you don't make me feel any different. You don't make me feel comfortable and happy or you

being stuck in my brain all day or wanting to do crazy things just to be with you. You don't move my heart and it's not beating for you "

I cried in my hands.

Me : " it moves for her ? Heh? A few nights in pris on with her and you love her "

Razor : " Yeah , I have a son with her "

I clapped my hands.

Me : " ukudlisile wena ( you are under a love spell ) "

Razor : " so what ever sex relationship we had we should cut it. I am in a relationship with Unathi , she might not know it but I am "

I stood up .

Me : " I am coming for you and her. I won't rest till whatever that you ate , you vomit it. "

Razor : " you don't wanna cross me Wendy , you don't want to end up in a ditch like you know who "

Me : " mxm "

I pushed him and he held my arm tightly.

Razor : " She just used abortion pills to kill my unborn child that I never saw. Imagine what I would do to you for her "

Me : " let go of my arm "

Razor : " be warned "

He let go of me and I walked out. I won't let this go shame.

.

.

\*UNATHI \*

Dad : " I love your business concept , you seem to know what you want "

Me : " yes and I am selling the old house that Ntethelelo gave to me "

Dad : " rather rent it out , property business is great. A lifetime investment "

I nodded. We were in his study in the morning. He was working from home today . He put the papers



down and intertwined his fingers.

Dad : " I will invest in your business "

Me : " Thank you so much "

Dad : " I see you even have a place "

Me : " I did my research on vacant areas here in Pretoria and i found the perfect one. I will just have to go and veiw it soon because I contacted the agent. "

Dad : " I am impressed "

I smiled.

" Mommy ! "

The door opened and Anele appeared.

Anele : " Mommy "

Dad : " go out and knock "

He closed the door while going on his toes and then a tiny knock came from the door.

Dad : " come in "

He opened and let go of the handle before pushing

the door open and walked in.

Anele : " Hello "

Us : " Hi "

Anele : " Mommy "

Me : " yes baby "

I went to him.

Anele : " when is Zikhali and Letho coming? "

Me : " On the weekend you will go to them ok ? "

He nodded and I kissed his cheek.

Anele : " can I have milk and cookies ? "

Me : " come "

Dad : " I will contact my bank in the mean time "

Me : " ok , thank you "

I walked out with Anele and we went to the kitchen.

I took out the milk and warmed it up and so as the cookies from a jar , I gave it to him.

Anele : " thank you "

Me : " Are you in school ? "

Anele : " creche "

Me : " oh , aren't you supposed to be there "

Anele : " ihoyidi Mama ( it's the holidays ) "

Me : " oh "

He hit his cookie and offered some to me and I bit some.

Anele : " ( giggling ) you have big teeth "

Me : " That's not nice "

Anele : " this one will come out "

He points at my big teeth

Me : " it's far from coming out. "

Anele : " Can I go and watch a tv ? "

Me : " come "

I put him down and took his food and we went to the lounge , I prepared a fleece for him and opened an animated movie for him and he started watching. The door bell rang and I went to the door. I opened

it and razor was standing there.

Me : " how did you get in ? "

Razor : " I just said you are expecting me and since I look like our son "

" Who is at the door Unathi ? "

That was dad.

Me : " you should have called "

Razor : " what difference does it make because I am here already "

Me : " haibo , dad doesn't know who the father is "

Razor : " he should know and I have been standing here for 5 minutes , by now a visitor is inside sitting on the couch sipping on something "

Me : " you came unannounced "

Razor : " I did say I am coming to fetch you for a spin fest in Soweto "

The door was pulled from behind me.

Dad : " Unathi who is this ? "

Razor was smiling so much.

Me : " dad I...I ....oh my God "

I covered my face

Dad : " what's going on here ? "

Me : " uhm dad this is Ra.... I mean Lindani Ngomane "

Razor : " nice to meet you sir "

Dad : " do you have any relation to Anele ? "

Razor : " I believe it was said he is my son. "

Dad looked at me , he looked at razor from head to toe .

Me : " He came to see Anele "

Dad : " how did you get in ? "

Me : " i let him in "

Dad : " later we need to talk "

He walked inside.

Me : " come in "

Razor : " Daddy hates me "

Me : " With you dressed like that "

Razor : " like what ? I like it "

Me : " it's nice but dad has a different eye "

Razor : " uyangifentsa manje ( you are flirting with me now ) "

Me : " can you be serious ? "

Razor : " I am "

He spanked my butt. I turned to him we got to dad and Anele.

Me : " Anele "

Anele : " he is gonna win Mommy "

Me : " Anele "

He looked at me.

Anele : " Hi "

Razor : " Hi "

Me : " you can sit down. Anything to drink ? "

Razor : " No thank you "

Me : " I will be back now "

He nodded and dad was focusing on the tv. I ran up the stairs to my bedroom to get ready.

.

.

★ RAZOR ★

I was waiting for Unathi to come back down so we could leave. My son looks exactly like me. I am nervous if I will be a good father or not. I am even scared to ask any questions but he does resemble me. He would look at me and smile and I would do the same. I wish I could hold you and teach you alot of things I wish my father did but this man Infront of us is stopping me.

Mr Ngema : " So who are you ? "

Me : " lindani Ngomane "

Mr Ngema : " Where are you from ? "

Me : " Pretoria "

Mr Ngema : " what do you own ? "

Me : " a house , car and Chisanyama&Carwash in Thembisa "

He frowned.

Mr Ngema : " so you are from a township ? "

Me : " yes "

Mr Ngema : " where did you meet my daughter ? "

Me : " prison "

Anele : " ha , babopha amaphoyisa ? ( The cops arrested you ? ) "

I nodded.

His eyes widened in amazement.

Anele : " I want to be a police "

Me : " that's good "

Mr Ngema : " This is unacceptable "

Me : " what is ? "



Me Ngena : " you are not suitable for my daughter "

Me : " Isn't she the one to choose ? "

Mr Ngema : " I will make it clear , I don't like you "

Me : " it ok. If your daughter does it's fine then "

He clicked his tongue and Unathi and down the stairs dressed in tracksuits.

Unathi : " we can leave. "

Mr Ngema : " don't come back pregnant "

Unathi : " dad "

He kept quiet.

Unathi : " bye Anele "

Anele : " bye "

He waved his hand and went back to the tv. We walked out of the house , I pulled her to me and I kissed her lips and she responded, I broke it.

Me : " Unathi I...."

She went on her toes and held my face before kissing me and I responded to the kiss. She broke it.

Unathi : " I know this is wrong as it is but I just can't help it. "

She kissed me again and we broke it up. I bit my bottom lip.

Me : " Unathi you just do things to me , even years ago you did and still do....I just don't know how to say it "

I sighed.

Me : " let's go "

Unathi : " say what you want to say "

Me : " it's not important "

I took her hand and we walked to my car .

.

.

.

To be continued

[09/17, 16:30] : ~ Unexpectedly ~

## Insert 9

It has been silent in the car since we left home and he hasn't said anything and I haven't said a thing as well. I wonder if he feels the way I feel, though he has stated before what he wants, that kiss felt good I won't lie. Razor takes me into a new world I never understood and makes it seem like it's the first time stepping out into the world. I look at him and he does the same and I look away. Why can't I just tell him how I feel? Is it because I am scared that he will reject me or tell me my place. I should know my place as a baby mama but ...I sigh. We get to Soweto after some time and he parks and we get out of the car. He takes my hand and we walk towards his other mates. I see Axe and Wendy and Wendy whispers in her friend's ear and they both look at me.

Axe : " Unathi "

Me : " Hi "

Guy : " oright oright ngwana ngiyabona uvuke

ngoyellow mathambo ( yes my man. I see you have a yellow bone )"

Razor : " ungaphaphi ( don't be forward )"

Axe chuckled.

Axe : " Othi ngiringe nawe ( let me talk to you )"

Razor : " Axe..."

Axe : " reals. Nothing will happen"

Razor nodded. Cars were spinning around and Axe took my hand and we walked a bit away from them.

Axe : " And then you and Ta Razor ? "

Me : " we met in prison "

Axe : " kea cava Mara kuchunekeni daar ( I know but what happened in there ? )"

Me : " simple please simple "

Axe : " what went down ? "

Me : " alot well not alot but we have a child together in the process off having fun "

She whistled.

Axe : " ah ah ah Yhi ukuruza wedwa , icwane Unathi  
( Ah ah ah yhi you are that fast, a child Unathi ) "

Me : " he stated our rules but now I am catching. I  
caught Axe "

Axe : " Eish San yeah neh "

She whistled.

Axe : " Mara look here , razor has always around  
maWenz and no other girl uyacava ? ( You know ) "

Me : " So you are trying to run their relationship on  
my face. "

She took a sip off her beer.

Axe : " no man listen. What I am saying is Razor has  
shown you his world, would he show his world to  
someone he doesn't have a thing for? "

Me : " we are friends and we have a son together "

Axe : " ( laughing ) Barbie gal "

Me : " I hate that name "

Axe : " open your eyes. "

I frowned and Wendy came with her friends towards us.

Wendy : " Axe "

Axe : " Wendy "

She looked at me.

Wendy : " what are you doing here ? "

Me : " what everybody else is doing here. "

She chuckled and pushed Axe aside and she spilled alcohol on her shirt.

Axe : " and Nou MaWenz ? ( And now MaWenz ? ) "

She grabbed my shoulders and her friends had bats.

Wendy : " i wouldn't let Razor go without a fight. Not even to you "

She whistled , I kicked her stomach and she let go of my shoulders.

Wendy : " aahh "

I ran off.

" Unathi "

Wendy : " Phezu kwakhe !( After her ! )"

The ladies were after me with bats and I heard gun shots and I jumped. You they are shooting at me , I knew coming here won't end good. I didn't even want to look back.

Gunshot ! "

I screamed while closing my ears , I don't even know where I am running off to.

.

.

★ RAZOR ★

I wasn't going to spin today , I just came to support my boys and bring Unathi here as well. Someone called out my name and I turned and it was Axe.

Axe : " Baphezu kwakhe. OWendy badrayis a u- Unathi iSoweto yonke ngebhamu ( They are after her. Wendy , they are chasing Unathi around Soweto with guns )"

Me : " they will kill her , how could you let them go ? "

I gave her the beer .

Kau : " And you ? "

Axe : " Thabisa and them are chasing his girl with guns "

Kau : " Let's go "

We went to our cars and got in and he drove a seperate way and I drove another way as well. I could see them running after her and they had some bats. A gun shot was released and I took out mine and took my arm out of the window and shot the air and they stopped . I got out of my car and Unathi dropped on her knees breathing and I went to Wendy and I pulled her by her hair .

Me : " Didn't I warn you ? "

Wendy : " I will kill her for you "

Me : " voetsek Wendy "

I hit back slapped her and she went to the ground.

Thabisa : " not with my friend "



Kau came with the car and he got out.

Kau : " let's go. All of you "

Thabisa : " No kau "

Kau : " Thabisa in the car now "

Unathi stood up and came to Wendy and slapped her.

Unathi : " you want to kill me for a dick wena "

They started fist fighting .

Kau : " do something "

Unathi : " I will show you wena , I won't dodge a bullet and not hit you "

She was on top of Wendy

Wendy : " Yeyi you Pussy get off me "

Unathi : " You can play with bullets let's see if you can play with fists "

I took Unathi off Wendy , man she hit her bad because she had a bleeding nose and her hair was roughened up.

Wendy : " you broke my nose "

Unathi : " that's for shooting at me "

Wendy tried to charge towards Unathi but I stood between them.

Wendy : " I will kill you wena ! "

Unathi : " come , come "

Me : " Unathi , calm down "

Unathi : " don't tell me to calm down when I almost died "

Kau takes Wendy away while she was screaming.  
Unathi was breathing heavily.

Me : " breath "

Unathi : " Nx take me home. I don't want to see you again Lindani ! "

She walked to the car.

Me : " Unathi "

She banged the door. I sighed and went to the car and got in. She looked outside the window and she was mad .

Me : " Unathi "

Unathi : " don't even talk "

I kept quiet as started the car before driving off.

.

.

.

\*UNATHI\*

I don't even wanna start on what happened there , ok the bats were expected but the guns . I didn't expect her to start shooting at me , it means I should have my own as well. Calm down Unathi you are alive you should be grateful , I won't let no one try to resurface the old me. I have worked so hard for this new image .

He doesn't drive me home but goes in another route. I give him a death stare but he doesn't notice me , I look out the window and chuckle.

Me : " angikhumbuli ngihlala ngala( I don't remember

living this side )"

Razor : " ziningi indlela ( there are many ways )"

I chuckled and looked out. He got to his home and he parked the car outside and got out. I stayed in the car and he came to my side.

Razor : " Unathi come "

Me : " and do what ?"

Razor : " the attitude doesn't suit you "

Me : " would you be laughing after that being done to you ?"

Razor : "ok I get you but let's cool off inside "

I got out of the car and he closed the door.

Razor : " you should drop it quicker "

I rolled my eyes and we walked inside. I sat on the couch.

Razor : " are you hungry ? "

Me : " no "

He went to the kitchen and came back drinking

water and sat on the other couch and he put the glass on the table.

Razor:" come here "

I looked at him.

Razor:" please "

I stood up and went to him and he pulled me into his lap .

Razor:" I am sorry for what happened today , I will sort it out "

Me : " just take me home and let not contact each other unless it's about Anele "

He kissed my neck.

Razor:" if it doesn't involve you then I can't "

Me : " you want to kill me ? "

His hands went to my waist under my jacket and top .

Razor:" No , I don't want to. "

He looks at me and then he kisses me.

Me : " razor "

He stands up and I do and he picks me up and goes to the kitchen and places me on the counter. His home looks nice , alot .

Razor : " I always imagined hitting it on a counter "

Me : " I am not your pussy "

Razor : " no "

He kisses my neck and pulls my pants lower to my ankles and takes off my shoes and the pants.

Razor : " you are more than that "

He unzips my jacket and removes my top as well and I am left in my thong.

Me : " Razor "

He takes it off and I am naked , good thing I shaved two days ago. He gives me a kiss . .

Razor : " I love you Unathi "

He goes to my neck and shoulders and shivers go down my spine.

Razor:" I always loved you "

I didn't know what to say. Should I scream and jump or should I be worried ? He takes one of my nipples in his mouth and sucks and I moan . [Scissored - Content found in the group ]

.  
. .

To be continued

[09/17, 16:30] : ~ Unexpectedly ~

Insert 10

There was silence , we were in thoughts and taking in what has happened just a few minutes ago. It felt good and strange like the first time , mainly because this time feelings were involved. He splashes the water into my breasts and it runs down my stomach . We are in the bathtub intending

to cleanse our bodies yet we haven't made any movement.

Razor : " I want to formally know Anele "

Me : " Ok "

He squeezes my breasts and kisses my neck.

Razor : " so what does this all mean now ? "

I don't know , are we dating or we just confessed how we feel and left it like that ?

Me : " I don't know "

Razor : " All I know is that I love you , consider yourself lucky to have won my heart "

Me : " Awu thank you even though I was almost killed for it "

He chuckled and touched my stomach.

Razor : " so baby number two is on the way "

Me : " no "

I sat up.

Me : " I am on a contraceptive , 3 years one .



Superintendent put me on it after Anele "

Razor:" Ok "

Me : " let's bath and get out. "

We bathed and then after we got out.

.

.

\*WENDY \*

I sat by the car at the spin fest. He left with her and really chose her over me. I feel a thousand times hurt for real , he betrayed me in other words.

" Why is a girl like you crying in this festive event ? "

Me : " piss off "

He chuckled.

" I won't piss off "

I wiped my eyes and looked at him.

Him : " and we see the face though it's stentched "

Me : " don't you have people to bother ? "

Him : " I don. I saw how you and those ladies chased that girl ,side chick ?"

Me : " more like main now. "

He chuckled.

Him : " here is a drink and enjoy the show "

He gave me a Savannah and I took it and gulped it down. I am not even feeling the show.

.

.

**\*RAZOR\***

Me : " I am sure you can't even cook "

Unathi : " too bad I do. I did hospitality in high school ."

Me : " and that was ? "

Unathi : " don't ask me how many years ago it was "

We were making some sandwiches , I don't like

bread but since there is meat what choice do I have at the moment.

Me : " come here "

I hold her waist ,I feel goosebumps Everytime I see her or in her presence.

Unathi : " Lindani I won't finish if you keep on touching me. "

She giggled.

Me : " I can't hold my woman now? "

Unathi : " that is Wendy "

I frowned and she turned and laughed.

Unathi : " askies ke ( sorry then )"

She perked my lips going on her toes. I held her waist and kissed her till we broke it.

Unathi : " I love you Ngomane , I pray I don't mess this up. "

Me : " you won't baby "

I held her hand.

Unathi : " I don't want to go back to how I was , don't let me ok ? "

I nodded , she looked worried and scared.

Me : " relax I have you "

She nodded and perked my lips. There was a knock on the door.

Me : " let me go get it. "

Unathi : " ok "

I let go of her and I went to the door and I opened it and he appeared.

" A hug would even do good "

Me : " what are you doing here ? When did you get out ? "

He pushed me out of the way and made his way inside.

Me : " Ntambo "

He turned

Ntambo : " I got out an hour ago and you never

visited me inside. "

Me : " You should leave "

Ntambo : " half bro , ngeke ungichune kanje sengikuforgivile ( half bro , you can't do me like that after I forgave you ) "

Unathi : " Razor everything is ok now! "

She walks into the lounge

Me : " Can you go and change ? "

Ntambo : " Aah smoke my smoke ness baby gal ngizwa inhliziyo yam iEccelerater engathi iaccelerator , my spankos , puts ununu my sofa slahlane sengizwa ngijuluka umtsintsi la uwena nalobuhke obukhazimulayo (Aah smoke my smokeness baby gal I feel my heart accelerating like an accelerator , my spankos , puts ununh , my ride or die . I feel my butt crack sweating because of your beauty. ) "

Unathi frowned.

Unathi : " I will go and change "

She walked off.

Me : " she is off limits. "

Ntambo : " Umthathaphi ?( Where did you get her ?)"

Me : " where you come from , why are you here ? "

Ntambo : " prison. I have been in there for so long and I couldn't get myself such cream "

He made a sucking sound.

Me : " Fezile ! "

Ntambo : " ok ok sure I understand and you know the bro code. "

I nodded.

Ntambo : " yeah so is there food ? "

He went to the kitchen. I walked to the bedroom and Unathi was searching for something. I closed the door and she turned.

Unathi : " who is that creepy guy ? "

Me : " my cousin. "

Unathi : " oh "

I nodded.

Unathi : " well I need to leave soon. "

Me : " I wish you could stay "

Unathi : " me too , maybe I should move out from home , I already have a place "

Me : " you should do that "

I picked her up and kissed her then laid her on the bed and he giggled.

Me : " round ? "

Unathi : " I don't know. "

Me : " but I am lacking some Vitamin U "

Unathi : " ooouuh nice line "

We laughed.

Me : " I am good "

She giggled.

.

.

\*UNATHI \*

leaving was a mission on its own but eventually I did ,what a day . Really what a day ,from almost dying to being excited and happy it was truly amazing. I got inside the house and dad was in the lounge with Qamo and her husband.

Me : " hello "

Qamo : " hey , where do you come from ? "

Me : " oh , I went to a spin fest in Soweto "

Qamo : " wow ,you really exploring it all "

Dad : " it's that boy who father's her son "

I kept quiet.

Qamo : " wait the father was hers and I wasn't told ? "

Dad : " be glad because all I saw was walking poverty "

Me : " dad don't say that , you don't know Lindani's upbringing . It's tough and to be who he is today was of hard work "

Dad : " a criminal ?"



Me : " he is more than an ex pris on guy "

Dad : " I don't see the difference. "

Qamo : " dad being open minded does hurt you know "

Me : " thank you "

Dad : " I didn't work for you to live here all for you to crawl to poverty "

Me : " I am going to see my son "

Dad : " don't bother him he is asleep "

I walked up the stairs into my room and closed the door .

.

.

**\*RAZOR\***

I got back from dropping Unathi from her house. I think her moving out would be really a great idea because her father does n't like me and it does n't

bother me , as long as my woman does then I am ok.  
I parked my car and got out and made my way  
inside the house and there was someone shouting.

Wendy : " eyi where is razor you are making noise ! "

Ntambo held her neck fast and put a knife on it.

Ntambo : " i will slit your throat like a goat "

Wendy : " let go of me "

Ntambo : " that's your warning "

He let go of her.

Me : " Wendy what are you doing here ? "

Wendy : " so since you dumped me what about us  
working together "

Me : " you know the door and it's at night "

Wendy : " razor "

Ntambo : " Yeyi out ! "

She clicked her tongue and walked out.

Ntambo : " umthathephike loh ? ( Where did you get  
this one ? ) "

Me : " here "

He shook his head and went to the kitchen .

.

.

To be continued

[09/17, 16:31] : ~ Unexpectedly ~

Insert 11

The next morning I was up and running around the house helping mah clean and it was really active. That woman can talk for days on end if she wants to and knows alot of gossip around the house , she is a great woman overrall. Anele came in the kitchen in his pyjamas while we were making breakfast.

Anele : " Morning gogo and Mommy "

I picked him up and put him on the counter .

Me : " morning baby "

Dad walked in the kitchen wearing a suit.

Dad : " good morning "

We greeted and Mah placed his lunch. I guess he gets lunch as well.

Dad : " you need to get a car Unathi before you start working "

Me : " Uhm , I... "

He placed his card.

Dad : " Don't spend my money on unnecessary things. "

Me : " I won't thank you "

Dad : " MaMthombeni "

Wait that's her surname ? I didn't know.

Ma : " have a good day sir "

He nodded and then he took his things before he walked out .

Me : " eat baby we are going shopping. Mah should

I bring anything for you ? "

Ma : " no it's fine my child "

Anele : " we will buy ice cream ? "

Me : " yes , let's eat then we can bath then leave. "

Anele : " yay ! "

I made cereals for him and fed him. After he was done mah took him up the stairs to go get ready while I stayed and ate. I heard my phone ring from the lounge and I went there and swallowed my food before I answered.

Me : " hello "

Razor : " it's like you are answering an insurance call "

Me : " Lindani "

He chuckled.

Razor : " How are you ? "

He yawned .

Me : " I am good.

Razor : " sorry I just woke up babe "

That babe sat somewhere deep in my stomach where I felt it. It's like Its my first time hearing someone call me that.

Me : " you are lazy "

He chuckled.

Razor : " I am not. What are you doing today ? "

Me : " i am going car searching , you ? "

Razor : " I was going to go to my business and see how things are going and spend the day with my cousin "

Me : " That's nice "

Razor : " we will fetch you in a few. I want to spend time with my son and woman. Time for hiding is gone "

Me : " ok this woman is going to go get ready then "

Razor : " Wear nice "

Me : " I will "

" awuyeke ukuphaphatheka idlathi uyindoda ( stop blushing you are a man )"

That was his cousin I assume. I laughed.

Razor:" Ntambo ! "

Me : " I wish I saw that "

Razor : " you won't let me go then. "

Me : " ok bye "

Razor : " and am I your friend ? "

Me : " ah Ngomane "

Razor : " I am waiting "

Me : " I love you Mshika "

Razor : " I am in love with you "

I smiled .

Me : " let me go "

Razor : " ok. "

We hung up and I put my phone in the charger and I went up the stairs , I got in my bedroom and I went to open the shower. I stripped.

Me : " and I , love you and I need you . It don't matter what I do , all I think about is you "

I feel young . I got in the shower and I took a shower. After I was done I got out and I went to cry my body and then lotioned and got dressed. He said I should wear nice right ? I wore simple but very nice and bright colour . There was a knock on my door .

Me : " come in "

Ma came in and she closed the door and walked straight up to me and held my hands and started praying and I looked at her confused and worried. I decided it's rude to open your eyes when someone is praying so I closed them.

Ma : " oh Lord put your child under your wing in the name of Jesus Christ Amen "

Me : " amen "

We opened our eyes .

Me : " are you ok ma ? "

Ma : " Yes I am , I just had a vision of you "

Me : " what was I doing ? "



Ma : " it was just God revealing his stuff. "

Me : " what was it ? "

She laughed.

Ma : " it's ok. You have found your right one this time "

Me : " right.... "

Ma : " Unathi stop acting like you don't know. Anele 's father "

Me : " oh "

I don't believe in this but something in me just said listen to her.

Me : " you are a sangoma ? "

Ma : " Prophet my baby "

Me : " oh I see "

Ma ( holding my hands tightly ) Everything God has displayed. We don't question but follow. You and that boy were brought together by God and only God will separate you and that is death "

Me : " like vows "

She nodded.

Ma : " I see good things between you two. "

She smiled.

Me : " Thank you "

Ma : " ok you can go "

Me : " ok "

I took my bag and I went down the stairs. Anele was sitting and watching TV all ready. I went to the kitchen and took the card and went to join him on the couch just to pass time as well. My phone rang and I answered.

Me : " hi "

Razor : " we are outside "

Me : " ok we are coming "

He hung up. I put my phone in my bag.

Me : " come Anele let's go "

Anele : " who are we going with ? "

Me : " Come mommy will show you "

He nodded.

Me : " bye ma "

I hope she heard me. We walked out and I opened the gate and Razor was outside the car with his cousin.

Anele : " Who is that ? "

Me : " You will see "

We got to them.

Ntambo : " ( whistle ) You make my heart skip a beat "

I giggled and razor came to us.

Razor : " You look nice "

Me : " it's beautiful "

Razor : " that "

He turned to Anele and crouched down in front of him.

Razor : " Hey boy "

Anele : " Hi "

Razor : " do you know who I am ? "

Anele : " you came to take mommy yesterday "

Razor chuckled.

Razor : " yeah , and you know why I took mommy yesterday and today ? "

Anele : " no "

Razor : " because I love her and I wanna see her face "

Anele : " oh so you are mommy's boyfriend ,Letho has one "

Me : " what ? "

He giggled.

Ntambo : " Razor Hurry you are wasting time and having J am at this moment is delaying "

Razor : " yeah I am mommy's boyfriend and your daddy "

Anele looked at me.

Anele : " my second daddy ? "

Razor looked at me.

Me: " I am a second Mom , Andiswa and Ntethelelo "

He turned back to Anele .

Razor : " yeah "

Anele let go of my hand and hugged razor and he hugged her back.

Ntambo : " oRazor sebaphila amasoupie, iMovie , Sekwaba ukuthi mawubona imbewu yakho sekuyisilungu ( Razor are now living a Soupie , A movie . It now like when you see your seed you act white ) "

Razor : " can you stop talking "

He lifted his hands up in the air.

Anele : " we have ice cream to get "

We laughed and got in the car before Razor drove off .

Ntambo ; " so tell me , this one is a Prison baby ? "

Razor : " Yaz wena .

Ntambo : " I am asking "

This cousin asks too many questions .

Razor : " which car are you gonna get ? "

Me : " same as yours but different colour "

Razor : " that's highjack calling "

Me : " they won't "

Ntambo : " you have a liver with onions on the side "

Me : " thank you "

Razor : " I don't like this "

Me : " sorry "

There was silence and music was playing. I just kept on looking at Anele and checking if he is ok and he seemed ok. I guess maybe he is trying to process having two mom's and another dad popping up. We reached Volkswagen and razor parked his car and we all got out. I held Anele.

Ntambo : " That white one will suit you "

He was pointing at a White GTI .

Me : " black will be beautiful "

Razor : " I am getting worried.

Me : " don't be "

We walked in and the sales person came to us.

Him : " Hi welcome to Volkswagen I am Kagiso, how may I be of assistance ?"

Ntambo : " we want to check out the black GTI "

Him : " oh ok "

He directed us and opened the door for it and it was beautiful , I got in and sat down while he explained alot of things About the car.

Me : " I love it "

Kagiso : " that's wonderful. We also have in colour red "

Me : " oouh"

Razor : " ,Red means blood and danger "

Me : " would you relax "

He showed us the one in red colour

Me : " which one do you like Nele ? "

Anele : " red "

Me : " red it is my baby , high five "

We high fived.

Kagiso : " can we come this way to my office and fix up any documentation "

Me : " uhm sure "

We followed him.

" Kagiso where is Tristan ? "

We turned and Ntethelelo looked at us.

Anele : " daddy "

Ntethelelo : " Hi champ "

Anele ran to him and they hugged.

Kagiso : " his wife is sick, she was admitted last night "

Ntethelelo : " oh ok "



Razor held my hand.

Ntambo : " I think we were in a process of discussing the car "

Kagiso : " right. "

We turned.

Ntethelelo : " Can you pass by my office when you are done Unathi ? "

Razor " she won't be doing that "

Me : " calm down "

Already he looked irritated.

Ntethelelo : " What I want to discuss with my ex wife is non of your business "

Me : " Ntethelelo that's unnecessary "

Razor : " I don't care if she is your mother she won't be doing that "

Me : " What do you wanna discuss ? "

Ntethelelo : " the title of the house , you need to fetch it "

Me : " oh ok. Thank you "

Ntambi : " let's leave before Razor makes someone a sacrifice "

We tuned and razor was still pissed off. We walked in kagiso's office and sat down.

.

.

.

To be continued

.

[09/17, 16:31] : ~ Unexpectedly ~

Insert 12

We did the necessary with Kagiso and Razor demanded that by tomorrow everything should be sorted. The drama this man next to me has is beyond at this time. We walked out of the office

and had to assure him that I will be fine before going to knock on Ntethelelo's door and I heard a come in before I walked inside the office.

Me : " Hi "

He gestured a chair. He hasn't greeted me yet but I understand. He then opened the draw in his office and took out papers.

Ntethelelo : " This is the copy of the original one. Since you are out I will have to send the original to your lawyer and the divorce papers which Zamani will send. "

He slid the Copy to me and took out the keys as well.

Ntethelelo : " it's still furnished , i didn't want old memories with me "

Me : " thank you "

He nodded and I stood up and stopped.

Me : " Ntethelelo "

He looked up to me.

Me : " I am sorry for everything I put you through , i

really am and I one day hope you find it in your heart to forgive me so we can co-parent properly on Letho "

He kept quiet and I walked out of his office and I went to the car. I got in and sighed.

Me : " I have a house , I guess I am moving out "

Razor : " He gave you a house ? "

Me : " it's what I got after we divorced. "

Ntambo : " Razor Hold your green monster please. "

Razor : " I am just asking "

Anele : " can we go now ? "

Me : " sure baby "

Razor started the car and he drove off it was silent. Well almost , Ntambo was talking to Anele and I don't even want to engage in that conversation. We got to Thembisa and Razor drove to that Chisanyama again , a part of me got a bit excited when seeing a place like this. He parked his car by the car wash and we all got out. I held Anele close to me.

Razor : " wash my car "

He gave the keys to some guy who nodded and we went to go and sit down.

Ntambo : " I see the ladies , I will see you later "

He walked off.

Me : " is he a womanizer ? "

Razor : " I guess "

Anele : " am I gonna get ice cream ? "

Razor smiled.

Razor : " you will get alot of ice cream "

Me : " not after 14h00 "

They conversate amongst themselves. The waiter came and took our drink orders and razor ordered the meat and bunny chow for Anele , wonder what that is . We shall see.

Me : " so you are mad at me ? "

Razor looked at me.

Razor : " Unathi "

Me : " I didn't jump on the table and have it with him or fell in love with him "

Razor : " Let's not do it here "

Me : " mmh "

I looked away and just listened to the music. Our food came and so as our drinks. The bunny chow looked a bit big for Anele but he seemed to be enjoying messing with food.

Anele : " Mommy this is nice. "

Me : " right ? "

He nodded.

Razor : " we can buy more later for you "

He smiled. My phone rang and I took it out and razor was looking at me. I ignored him and I answered.

Me : " Hello "

" Unathi "

Me : " Masa hi ,what's up "

Masa , also one of the people I used to get along with in prison since the time Razor left.

Masa : " eish it's alot "

Me : " what's alot ? "

Masa : " Nelly died. "

Me : " what !?"

People around us looked at me.

Me : " No , don't say that ! She can't die "

Tears streamed down my cheeks.

Masa : " I had to let you know. I got your numbers from Axe , I contacted her . Look I have to go "

Me : " Wha.....what killed her. ? "

Masa : " suicide , the years were too much on her I guess since you left she wasn't functional "

Me : " Oh my God "

Masa : " I have to go "

She hung up and i put my phone down and laid my head on the table and cried , I was planing on

visiting Nelly this weekend and now this , we treated each other like sisters . I thought the program was helping us be better , that we were better but I was clearly wrong . She wasn't better ,she wasn't ok and coping .

Anele : " why is mommy crying ? "

Razor : " Uhm ... "

I heard someone come and I guess they talked and after a while he touched my back.

Razor : " Unathi "

I sobbed.

Razor : " Babe tell me what's wrong. I am panicking , I don't know what to do "

I kept on crying. He pulled me off the table and held me.

Razor : " it's ok. It's always ok "

Me : " why her ? "

He kept quiet.

.



★ WENDY ★

I woke up from my bed and walked out of my bedroom and made my way to the kitchen. Mama was mopping the kitchen. I stay with my mother only , I do have other siblings but they are working and some married , there are only just the 3 of us and consider me the black sheep because I didn't even finish my matric .

Ma : " 13h45! You wake up , Queen Elizabeth has woken . "

Me : " Mama I have a headache "

Mama: " I don't know any more Wendy ,I just wash my hands with you . Ever since you interacted with that boy you became a huge mess and messed up your future "

Me : " Mah I love him "

She laughed

Mama : " This is a different type of love Wendy , go

and bath and stop messing my floors "

She carries on mopping and I go to take a bath in the bathroom. I just can't unlove razor, it's hard .

.

.

\* RAZOR \*

We got to my house and I left Anele in the lounge watching TV. Unathi has calmed down a bit and I am glad because seeing a woman cry us a big mess. I don't know where to start comforting. Should I say sorry after she has cried or keep on uttering motivational words I myself don't understand and the "kanjani , Nini ?( How , when ? ) Questions I can't answer. This is a mess really .

Me : " Nana "

She turned and looked at me.

Me : " you ok ? "

Stupid question because she is not ok .

Unathi : " please hold me "

I get in bed and I pull her close to me.

Unathi : " it was right after you left , I fell pregnant with Anele and after I was out into Solitary for a year "

I guess she is telling me and I should listen. She sniffed.

Unathi : " right after being in Solitary I was changed cells ,me and Masa "

Me : " I know her "

She nodded.

Unathi : " that's when I met Nelly , she had been in prison for a year and she was a mess a very big one . I helped her and she told me her story , a story of how she was abused by her husband and one day he was about to kill her but he did that in order to save herself. She was sentenced to 30 years. With time she became ok. Lively and bubbly and now she is dead. She hung herself "

Me : " I am sorry "

I pull her closer to me. I don't even know what she used to hang herself with but there are a lot of things you can use in prison.

Me : " I wouldn't imagine if I had lost you "

She chuckled.

Unathi : " you would have been miserable "

Me : " very and with Wendy nagging "

She laughed a bit. .

Me : " it will be ok Nana "

She nodded.

.

.

.

To be continued

[09/17, 16:31] : ~ Unexpectedly ~

Insert 13

My phone rang after I was in sleep. It woke me up from that sleep , I got off the bed and I looked around and it was night time , very dark. It stopped and Vibrated once again and I look over it and it was dad. Oh god I am in big trouble. I answer it.

Me : " hello "

Dad : " You are alive. Wouldn't know what that boy had done to you "

Me : " Dad..... "

Dad : " Unathi what ever you do I don't want Anele being harmed.

Me : " Ra..lindani wouldn't harm his own son "

Dad : " yet some do. It's midnight. Sleep. "

Me : " ohw "

he hung up. I put my phone down and looked at my side and razor was nowhere. I goy off the bed and made my way out of the bedroom , he was sitting on the couch with the lights on in boxers with books in front of him .

Me : " it's midnight "

He turned to me.

Razor : " I know. Are you ok ? "

Me : " I am feeling better. "

Razor : " that's good. "

I went to sit next to him and he took a pen and wrote on a bunch of numbers and then he closed the book.

Razor : " are you hungry ? "

Me : " Uhm no. What's that about ? "

Razor : " the books from my eatery "

Me : " oh. "

Razor : " I just need to make half a million more before I can open another "

Me : " You see passionate about making money "

Razor : " I didn't grow up around it so I always make sure I always have money "

Me : " mmmh "

Razor:" how is your hair salon idea going ? "

Me : " dad is gonna sponser me so it's going , where is Anele ? "

Razor:" asleep "

Me : " ok. "

He pulled me to him.

Razor:" Unathi "

Me : " Yes "

Razor:" Is your love for me strong enough to withstand going through of who I am. My past and everything "

Me:" I am here because your past of how you grew up doesn't scare me. It shouldn't in the first place "

Razor:" it's just we come from two different worlds "

Me : " and those world's are colliding and merging to one "

He chuckled.

Razor : " Come let's go sleep "

We stood up and switched off the lights going to his room.

.

.

\*WENDY \*

Thabis a : " Razor does n't appreciate you chomi "

Me : " I know , but he used to before that woman came "

Thanks a : " you have to remove her. You just need simple planing. "

She passed the cigarette to me and I took a puff and let out the smoke.

Me : " I am Wendy "

Thabis a : " you are Wendy and nothing gets past you "

Me : " you are right ! Nothing chomi "



I take another puff and pass the cigarette to her and she puffs.

Thabis a:" I don't know what I would do if Kau did that to me "

Me : " make sure no one removes you "

Thabis a:" they wouldn't dare try me "

She turned up the volume in her car. I needed her and she always pulls through for me , I dodged mom this morning so she wouldn't keep on nagging.

Thabis a:" Eh chomi the Gal is performing wifely duties already "

I turn and look at Razor's house and she is sweeping inside then she goes back in.

Me:" Nx. Let's go "

We get out of the car and she throws the cigarette and we make our way in.

.

.

\*UNATHI \*

I am not used to cleaning but it helps that I didn't do it alone. Though this house is not as big as home , that also helped.

Ntambo : " this is male abuse "

Me : " who will marry you if you are lazy "

Ntambo : " I am Ntambo and any woman will want me. "

Razor : " and that's why you are here without one "

Ntambo : " yet you are the one who will cook "

Me : ". Got that right "

Razor : " but I can't "

Anele : " we will get that burger from yesterday !"

Razor : " that's reasonable boy "

Me : " ah no it's junk. No we have to have a proper meal "

Ntambo : " Ayi razor niyaqoma ( y'all date razor )"

Razor : " Ntambo "

Me : "that's not nice "

There was a knock on the door.

Me : " baby go put this away "

Anele took the broom and walked of. I went and opened the door and Wendy with her friend were standing there. She pushed me off and walked in.

Me : " ,Heeh "

Thabisa : " you are a dog razor "

Ntambo : " you , didn't I tell you that I will slit your throat ? I see my ancestors are bringing in a sacrifice , it's a sign "

He stepped closer to her flicking his knife out of nowhere.

Me : " Razor do something "

Thabisa : " we are not scared "

Razor : " you should be "

Ntambo : " mmmeeehhh mmeeehhh that's how the sacrifice starts before it gets slaughtered "

I couldn't hold myself.

Wendy : " Just be warned. "

Razor : " Wendy voets ek out of my house "

She looked at me.

Wendy : " you will reap what you sow "

Me : " Same as yourself "

She walked out of the house. I looked at razor and walked to the bedroom. He followed.

Razor : " Don't be mad at me Unathi",

Me : " I am not "

Razor : " then why did you walk away and look at me like that ? "

Me : " its nothing "

Razor : " don't worry about Wendy. I will sort her out "

Me : " you better "

He came and picked me up then went to close the door locking it.

Razor:" how about I sort you out "

Me : "why did you close the door? "

Razor:" I am sorting us out "

He placed me on the bed and got ontop of me.

Me : " ,haibo "

He kissed my lips and responded.

Razor:" Are we sorting this out ?"

I giggled then nodded. He kissed me neck and went down putting his hands under the t-shirt I am wear of which he owns and squeezes my breasts.

.

.

.

To be continued

[09/17, 16:32] : ~ Unexpectedly ~

Insert 14

I kept on humming while making a sandwich, it's been a few days and I also got my car as per demand from Razor. I did go and check out the old house and once I start making money, I will make some changes. It does hold old memories and bad ones of which I put Ntethelelo mostly through even before Andiswa came into their lives. Anele went to their house as she missed her other siblings. I didn't mind at all and it took Razor a whole lot of Pussy to get him to agree and let the kid be, I mean they did basically raise him with the help of my father as well. Ma walks in and she smiled while looking at me.

Ma : "Mmmh Someone's happy "

Me : " when everything is going ok , why wouldn't I be ? "

Ma : " it's that boy "

Me : " precisely "

She laughed a bit.

Ma : " Oh my God "

Me : " Suk' emabozeni "

I stuffed the sandwich in my mouth.

Ma : " I wasn't singing your silly song "

I giggled and closed my mouth.

Me : " You know ma "

I swallowed and she sat down on the high chair.

Me : " I have never felt this way , it's like I am new at this yet I have been married before "

Ma : " it will always be new with a different person has the same intentions "

Me : " I have never seen life in Razor's eyes. It's sad , it's a learning experience and also it's enjoyable as well. "

Ma : " it's part of love. You learn the deepest things about your partner "

Me : " I guess. "

I take another bite and then put the sandwich down.

Me : " should I tell him about Lethabo ? I did tell him about my mental illness "

Ma : " whatever feels right with you then you should "

I nodded.

Me : " thanks ma "

Ma : " anytime. Let me go and carry on with my work. "

I nodded and she walked off. I really am loving this new experience.

.

.

\*SIYAMTHANDA \*

Andiswa : " it's hard really. How is the investigation going ? "

Me : " it's going , the thugs are being sketched as MamBalu described them but it's not clear. Ayanda wants his money back and he is really angry about



it. "

Andiswa : " I just hope it's not affecting you guys "

Me : " it won't "

I took a sip from my juice and looked at Dina who was very quiet.

Me : " Dinekile "

She looked at me.

Dina : " oh you were saying ? "

Andiswa : " where is your mind at girl ? "

She sighed.

Me : " what's wrong ? "

Dina : " i envy you guys "

She sighs again.

Andiswa : " why ? You see how our lives are miserable at times "

Me : " yeah look at My husband who lost close to a million rand's and now is stressing us "

Andiswa : " and the return of my husband's ex wife "

Dina : " I would handle that "

Me : " what's the problem really ? "

Dina : " I love Zamani but ... "

Andiswa : " there shouldn't be a but "

Dina : " no I really do but being his girlfriend for so long I think it's a waste. I want us to be clear with each other now , if I should leave or what ? You know "

Me : " oh yeah we see "

Dina : " argh let me not be mopsy "

She wiped a tear as well.

Me : " ok what's really wrong Dina ? "

She then sobbed and we went to her and we hugged her.

Dina : " I can't , I can't make him happy "

Andiswa : " you always make him happy "

She shook her head and kept on crying.

.

.

**\*RAZOR \***

we were by an open field with Ntambo. He is the only family member who has had my back and so as I have as well. Though we can get on each other's throats but we always got each other. He finishes Smoking and throws his cigarette away. I don't smoke , I only drink . I never liked smoking I guess.

Ntambo : " ngimcime umpukane ? Ngathi useba iscefe( should I kill the fly ? She seems to be a nuisance )"

Me : " It will be obvious for now "

He nodded.

Ntambo : " Unathi "

Me : " what about her ? "

Ntambo : " what made you interested in her , she is a cheese girl by the looks "

Me : " she is "

Ntambo : " ngiyakhathala isingisi boh Nam ( I get tired of English as well )"

I chuckled.

Me : " I didn't mean to "

We looked at the kids play soccer.

Ntambo : " mean to what ? "

Me : " fall for her. I just wanted someone I can release my sexual tension onto "

Ntambo : " what happened to that nurse from prison. She just disappeared"

Me : " I killed her "

Ntambo : " I knew it , just didn't know why "

Me : " she fed Unathi abortion pills that killed our child "

Ntambo : " I would have talked to the ancestors first and tell them that their meal is coming before killing her. "

Me : " you still wear that green string ? "

He lifted his t-shirt.

Ntambo : " right here. Ma doesn't make it a fail. It's like she seses when I have taken it off.

Me : " ( laughing ) where is she anyway ? "

Ntambo : " Working as a maid somewhere "

Me : " she still wants to see you ? "

Ntambo : " I don't know. She was torn the day I was arrested "

Me : " she is your parent. She doesn't want bad on you "

Ntambo : " I did her bad so many times yet she always remained to tell me how much she loves me "

There was silence.

Me : " oh I saw Fezeka a few weeks ago "

Ntambo : " nxx. I should have stabbed that bitch the day I held her in my arms. "

Ne : " the world hit her so much "

Ntambo : " good. "

Me : " let's go "

We went to the car and got in and he drove off.

.

.

**\*DINA \***

I went down on my knees and started praying that I have the strength to tell him whatever that I need to tell him. It shattered me when I heard the news and what will it do to him ? I am scared. I just recently moved in his house a few months ago after years of asking me to move in. Maybe Sina and mom are punishing me wherever they are. I finished my prayer and sat on the bed.

"Babe !"

I heard him shout from down the stairs and I wiped my tears. He is home early , these days he would

come home at 19h00. I breathed out and walked down the stairs and met him at the lounge as he was changing the tv. He turned to me and smiled before leaving a kiss on my forehead.

Zamani : " how was your day ? "

Ne : " it was ok. You are home early "

Zamani : " yeah , I cleared and canceled meeting my clients because I missed you "

I smiled and it faded a bit.

Me : " I cooked but we need to talk first "

He looks worried.

Zamani : " are you ok ? "

Ms : " uhm yes .... no I am not. Let's sit down "

We walk over to the couch and he switched off the tv.

Me : " I love you Zamani "

Zamani : " I love you too Dina "

Me : " uhm let me finish "

Zamani : " Dina if you cheated I will burry that man and I .... "

Me : " I am barren "

He is silent.

Me : " I wanted to go off the contraceptive because it started to affect me and I found out that I can't have babies. I have no fertile enough eggs . Slight changes of me having a child is 0,001% and that's close to non "

I sniff.

Me : " I am sorry "

He is silent and I try to wipe my tears but they keep on falling.

Zamani : " come here "

He pulled me to him and I cried.

Zamani : " it's hard to sink in. "

I sniff.

Zamani : " but there are options out there. Surrogacy is one and adoption I don't know baby but I won't let



you go for something you have and don't have control over "

I sobbed.

Zamani : " shh. Look at me. "

I looked at him.

Zamani : " I love you ok ? "

I nodded.

Zamani : " I have to be truthful as well "

I was scared.

Zamani : " I have been afraid , of marriage again and that's why I haven't been bringing it up but I really do love you Dina , you bring out many personalities that I never knew I had "

He kissed my hands.

Zamani : " I have worked on my fear and There is nothing to be afraid off. I want to marry you "

I didn't expect that. Really I didn't.

Me : " what ? "

Zamani : " when we are both ready I want us to be a married couple one day "

I hugged him.

Me : I love you Mntungwa "

Zamani : " I love you Mpele "

.

.

To be continued

[09/17, 16:32] : ~ Unexpectedly ~

Insert 15

**\*WENDY \***

I haven't been home the days and I am sure mama is worried as well but I just needed some time off from any stress that is about to come my way. I looked out the window and looked back at Thabis a

who was smoking her cigarette.

Thabisa : " go home and rest now , forgery about razor "

Me : " yeah neh. Thanks friend "

Thabisa : " pleasure babes. "

Like hell I would. I opened the door and got out and closed the door before she drove off as I walked inside the yard and knocked once and opened the door. She turned her head and looked at me before focusing on the tv again.

Me : " hello "

Ma : " Mmh Wendy mmh "

I walked towards my bedroom.

Ma : " if you want to do as you please in my house I suggest you move out "

Me : " I won't "

She clapped her hands and folded her arms and stared at the tv again.

.

•  
\*MAMTHOMBENI\*

I was wiping the counter in the kitchen just after I was done cooking. Unathi had went out a bit to i don't know where but she had left. The house was quiet and just as usual. I have been working here for years as well and it's a good job I have ever gotten but days don't pass by without thinking if my child is ok. I haven't gotten a call about his death so that's a good sign so far. The door opens and Mr Ngema announces his arrival but there is silence and I go and wash the cloth and he walks in te kitchen.

Mr Ngema : " oh MaMthobeni , where is Unathi ? "

Me : " she went out a bit sir "

He chuckled.

Mr Ngema : "how many times have I told you to call me S miso "

Me : " many times "

Mr Ngema : " so why don't you follow instructions ? "

Me : " I am respecting you as my boss "

He walks around the counter and takes the cloth out of my hands and places it in the sink.

Me Ngena : " you over work yourself and appreciate your services MaDuma but take a moment to relax "

Me : " you don't relax when you are at work , and it keeps me busy "

Mr Ngema : " go freshen up. I am taking you out "

He walks out of the kitchen and I see him walk up the stairs before disappearing. I sigh.

Me : " oh my God "

I close my eyes.

.

.

\*UNATHI\*

I was planning on going to the mall and just

browsing around without actually doing anything but Zama had to call me and invite me to her house so I opted to drive there at this moment. When I arrived Kwando wasn't there ,it's just her and her twins at home.

Me : " the place looks wonderful than before "

Zama : " I did do some renovations here and there "

I smiled and we sat down on the couch.

Zama : " drink ? "

Me : " no thank you "

She smiled.

Zama : " so , how is life out of prison going ? "

Me : " quiet good , I am working on myself and right my wrongs "

Zama : " that's wonderful. I am very proud of you and didn't let Londie corrupt you further "

Me : " don't start me with that one "

Zama : " and you were best buddies "

Me : " I was blind and stupid but now I know much better. "

Zama : " that's good "

My phone rang and I took it out of my bag and then I answered it.

Me : " Hello "

Razor : " I am here to see you "

Me : " I am not home "

Razor : " That's bad because I miss and want to see you "

Me : " we are obsessed I see "

He chuckles.

Razor : " sleep over ? "

Me : " Most definitely. I have to go "

Razor : " ok Nana "

I looked at Zama who was looking at me and I giggled.

Me : " ah that name. It's like I am a child "

Razor:" Unathi , nana. So I like it "

Me : " bye. See you later "

I hung up and Zama looked at me.

Me : " what ? "

Zama:" the table , spill them "

Me : " it's just things "

Zama : " and you are even blushing for these things.  
You are fast Mogal and don't play "

Me : " at all "

We laugh and keep on chatting.

.

.

\*DINA \*

After what Zamani said I felt at ease and a bit calmer than before but in a long run it will be affecting and I am scared. We had just finished eating and we were watching a movie . It has been



long since we did things like these. Watch movies or anything, as the movie finished he took the remote and he opened the station and switched off the tv and he went to it and then turned to me when a song was playing.

Zamani : " may I have this dance ? "

I slowly nodded and he removed the fleece off me and pulled me up and held my waist and I held his shoulders.

Zamani : " relax "

I wasn't really.

" All this love is for you

Every note that I may

Every word I might say

Every melody I feel

Are only for you and your appeal

Every page that I write

Everyday of my life

Would not be filled without the things  
That my love for you now brings  
For you I make a promise of fertility  
Now and for eternity  
No one could replace this love  
For you I take your hand and heart and everything  
And after them a wedding ring  
Cause this life is no good unknown  
Since we've become one , you all I know.  
If this feeling should leave , I would die  
And here is why , all I am is for you ....."

Zamani : " can you hear that ? "

I looked at him.

Me : " what ? "

Zamani : " the song "

I nodded and he kissed my forehead.

Zamani : " I love you Dina and loving you means

loving everything about you bad or good, leaving you is not an option neither is letting you go "

Tears prickled my eyes and they just fell and he wiped them.

Me : " Zamani : "

Zamani : " I love you ok ? We will be ok "

I nodded and he gave a soft perk.

.

.

**\*MAMTHOMBENI \***

I sat on the bed in a gown not sure if I should go or not. This is my boss and besides that fact he is still a married man. A knock on the door disturbs me from my thoughts.

Mr Ngema : " Philisiwe "

Me : " I am sick ! "

I say and I hear him laugh.

Mr Ngema : " I want you out in the next minute "

I sigh and take the dress and I wear it with sandals and take my bag and my head is tied in a doek as always. I walk to the door and open and he is standing leaning by the wall. I cough.

Me : " I am not well Mr Ngema "

He shot me a look.

Mr Ngema : " you seem fine and take off the doek Siwe we are being young tonight "

Me : " what if Unathi comes home. She needs to have someone home "

Mr Ngema : " she is going to her boyfriend's house "

Me : " oh I see. "

He takes off my doek and looks at me.

Mr Ngema : " now go comb your afro properly. "

I take out a comb from my bag and I comb it and it's sore till I get done and shove everything in my bag.

Mr Ngema : " let's go "

Me : " ah..."

He shook his head and I felt defeated. We walked off to his car ,he opened the door for me.

Me Ngema : " you look wonderful "

I cleared my throat.

Me : " thank you "

I got in and he closed the door and went to his side.

.

.

To be continued

[09/17, 16:32] : ~ Unexpectedly ~

Insert 16

When I got home it seemed like there was no one but I am sure Ma is in her cottage at the back. I packed an overloading bag. I don't know what occasion that we will have to go to tomorrow and I

am just doing that so some of my clothes can be there for just in case . I finished up and I called Andiswa and she answered in a matter of time. She gave me her number so if the kids are by her I can call when I want to.

Andiswa : " hello ",

Me : " hi Andiswa how are you ? "

Andiswa : " „I am good. "

Me : " can I speak to the children ? "

Andiswa : " hold on a second"

I did and I heard some shuffling and then Letho's voice came first.

Letho : " hello mommy "

Me : " hello princess how are you ?"

Letho : " I am ok , I am playing "

Me : " don't get hurt "

Letho : " I won't "

Anele : " mommy "

Me : " hey boy "

Anele : " „I love you mommy "

My heart warmed. I felt like crying.

Me : " I love you all boy. So much. "

Letho : " ok let's go play "

Me : " but I miss you "

Letho : " bye mommy "

She hung up on me. Hebana. I took my suitcase and bag and I went down the stairs. I locked up and went to my car and loaded everything inside before I got in the driver's seat and I started my car and drove off. I made my first stop at the mall and I went to buy some small stuff with snacks and beverages and Cake as well , I went to pay after that and I made my way to my car before I started driving off . My phone rang and I took it and answered it.

Me : " Hello "

Razor : " This habbit of yours nana "

Me : " I didn't check sorry I am driving "

Razor : " you should have told me to fetch you "

Me : " no I am ok "

Razor : " ok. I will be delayed somewhere. "

Md : " is it open ? "

Razor : " my cousin is there "

Me : " ok. I will see you "

Razor : " sure "

We both hung up and I focused on the road.

.

.

**\*RAZOR \***

Me : " as I was saying. I was looking at the books for the chisanyama ad it has made a huge profit this month, well done to everyone.

They clapped their hands.



Me : " the meeting is over you can go and work "

The stuff dismissed and went their separate ways. I walked to my office and I got in and I sat down and took my book.

Me : " Half a million , mmmh "

I have been snooping around and I heard we are being wanted for stealing that money with Wendy in Pretoria East. Now I have to take care of that mess because it seems like these people do know Unathi and I don't want her daughter up in my mess.

.

.

\*UNATHI\*

i got out of the car and took my bag out and the plastics and walked inside with some.

Me : " Ntambo ! "

Ntambo : " yini ? ( What ? ) "

Me : " help me please "

He groaned and walked out.

Me : " thank you ! "

Ntambo : " yeah yeah "

I went to the kitchen and unloaded the plastic.

Ntambo : " are you moving in ? "

Me : " no i am not. "

He walked inside the kitchen .

Ntambo : " seems like it "

Me : " „I am an undecided person "

Ntambo : " you really are cheese "

Me : " my word don't call me that "

Ntambo : " „but you are "

Me : " mxm "

Ntambo : " cook there Makoti , we need to know what we will be sending money for "

Me : " ( laughing ) I am tested. "

I took out some ingredients to cook.

Ntambo : " and I don't do sushi and what not. I do real food "

Me : " spaghetti is food ",

Ntambo : " I don't eat ropes. "

Me : " too bad ke "

I walked around

.

.

**\*MAMTHOMBENI\***

We arrived at a nice restaurant. I have never been seated in such a place and I am under dressed for the occasion and so as Mr Ngema ..I mean Smiso as well . The waiter brings in the menus and walks off. I look at it and I don't even know what's happening here and I peak over him and he seemed to know what's happening. I sighed before putting the menu down.

Smiso : " what's wrong ? "

Me : " I don't know what's written here "

Smiso : " don't worry. I will order for you, anything you are allergic to ? "

Me : " fish "

He nodded. The waiter soon came.

Waiter : " can I take your order ? "

Smiso : " yes. I will have a Bruschetta.chicken and the lady will have a Panzenella. And for desert Croustade aux pommes."

How could I pronounce that ?

Waiter : " yes sir "

Smiso : " and make sure there is no fish detected "

The waiter nodded and walked off.

Me : "what's a Panzenella ?"

Smiso : " it's a salad "

I gave him a look and raised my hand for the waiter and the waiter came.

Me : " He made a mistake , I can't have a Panzella

whatever it is. "

Smiso chuckled.

Waiter:" what can I get you ? "

Me : " meaty food. I am not on a diet "

Smiso laughed.

Smiso : " A Bruschetta.chicken is good and the salad "

Waiter : " yes sir "

He walked away. I folded my arms.

Smiso : " you are mad "

Me : " you almost starved me in a restaurant full of Greek words "

He chuckled.

Smiso : " it's Italian and french "

Me : " yeah that "

Smiso : " I am glad you are loosening up "

I got too comfortable. This is my boss.

Me : " I am sorry "

Smiso : " it's ok "

I looked away.

.

.

\*UNATHI \*

I finished cooking and I dished up for me and Ntambo and we ate. Razor was not back till I went to bed and I felt it move and I opened my eyes.

Razor : " relax it's me "

I got closer to him and he held me.

Razor : " how was your day ? "

Me : " ok. "

Razor : " I heard you are moving in "

He chuckled.

Me : " I am not. I just wanted some of my clothes here "

Razor:" that's a good idea "

He pulled my leg up.

Me : " Lindani "

Razor:" J ust one round "

Me : "it will turn to two "

He kissed my neck .

Razor:" ok. Can I sleep inside you ?"

I looked at him.

Razor:" that's all "

He pulled my pyjama shirts down.

Me : " Ngomane "

Razor:" turn around "

I laid with my back facing him and he rubbed my clit  
and I Moaned and he slid in his finger

Me : " razor this is not what we talked about. "

Razor:" ok , I am sorry "

He takes out his hand and he shuffles before he

inserts himself

Me : " now sleep "

Razor : " ok "

I closed my eyes and I felt him move inside of me.

Me : " Razor ! "

He pushed it in deeper letting me let out a moan.

He took a pillow and laid it Infront of me and he pulled out and rested me on it and he got behind.

Me and held my butt before he slipped in and ounces me.

Me : " you are so dea....ah "

Razor : " I am sorry baby "

He kissed my neck and tf wsy he was pounding me he was claiming it for Sure.

.

.

To be continued

[09/17, 16:33] : ~ Unexpectedly ~



## INSERT 17

I was woken up by the sun penetrating my eyes sharply I was dead tired as well and lazy go wake up. I shook razor who had his heavy leg hooked into mine and he groaned but didn't wake up. I shook him again and he did the same again. I shook him and lightly slapped his cheeks and he groaned and opened his eyes at last.

Razor: "why are you waking me up ? "

Me : "I didn't want to wake up alone "

Razor: " for someone who is as old as you , you can act annoying "

Me : " yet you like this annoying girl "

He hooked his arm around my body.

Razor: " sleep Unathi "

Me : " the sun is up "

Razor: " and you are not married so sleep "

I laid on his chest and he kissed my forehead.

Razor : " I should I have done more and made you tired. "

Me : " nah "

I looked at him as he slept again and just stared.  
Yes girls can stare at someone when they sleep.

.

.

\*DINA \*

I woke up in the morning early and I went to prepare myself for the day before I made breakfast. I was feeling much lighter than yesterday and Zamani ended it quiet sweetly and tasty if you know what I mean. I made a good breakfast for him and when I was just squeezing the orange juice he walked in the kitchen all dressed up for his day and came to kiss my cheek.

Zamani : " morning Baby "

Me : " morning my Abuti wa Mzulu "

He chuckled and perked my lips.

Zamani : " how are you feeling now ? "

Me : " better "

Zamani : " you should always. I love you and that won't be changed by anything "

Me : " me too "

I kissed his lips.

Me : " Now sit down and have a good breakfast before work "

Zamani : " mmmh. I can already taste it In my mouth "

I giggled and prepared his plate and handed it over to him and he took it and started eating.

Me : " I will bring I some treats from work "

Zamani : " I will fetch you during your lunch "

Me : " ok then , I love you "

He smiled.

Zamani : " I love you more and beyond "

I smiled. How much it's so good to hear him say that.

.

.

.

\*MAMTHOMBENI\*

I was in the kitchen doing my usual work routine. Mr Ngema hasn't entered the kitchen as yet which wasn't like him. He always entered the kitchen round about 7 and would inform me if he is going to work or not. I looked at the digital watch that is displayed on the fridge and it's over 7 am now. I wipe my hands and I prepare the food onto a tray and I made my way up the stairs to his bedroom. I knocked once and waited and the door was opened. He was still in his pyjamas.

Me : " good morning sir "

Smiso : "Philisiwe. This sir thing "

Me : " my apologies , I was wondering should I prepare you for work as it seems like you have over slept today "

Smiso : " no. I am not going to work. Take a day off "

Ms : " the house needs to be maintained "

Smiso : " there is no one who was messing up yesterday "

He walked inside his bedroom.

Smiso : " Ngena MaMthombeni ( get in ) "

I walked in slowly with the tray holding it close to my body. This is my first time being in his bedroom and it is very spacious. More than that two room I used to have. I put the tray on the dresser and I turn around to walk out and I am stopped by his voice.

Smiso : " I had a wonderful time last night Siwe "

I turned to him.

Me : " me too "

He smiled.

Smiso : " we should do it again "

Me : " I don't know about that "

Smiso : " Friday night is settled for "

I sighed and then nodded and made my way out of the bedroom and went to clean.

.

.

\*UNATHI \*

we woke up pretty late. 13h00 was round about the time we woke up and cleaned up on ourselves.

Ntambo wasn't in the house and we guessed he went somewhere. I made us something to eat and we went to watch some TV.

Razor : " Baby I made a mistake "

I looked at him and he sighed.

Me : " what is it ? "

Razor : " I can't tell you but I will fix it "

Me : " you better lindani "

He nodded.

Razor : " come let's go and take a walk "

We got off the couch and I went to wash the dishes and after I went to wear my shoes and he took the house keys and he locked as we walked out holding hands and made our way down the streets of his hood.

Me : " so what are we gonna buy this time ? "

He chuckled.

Razor : " you need to come more often so I can show you alot of things "

Me : " I will. Don't worry "

We walked around and we went to the shop. The excitement on my face was priceless. He chuckled.

Razor : " you look so happy "

Me : " I am "

Sales person : " Sho sho Razor ",

Razor:" sho , asikhiphe ezikhala kamnandi emlonyeni ( , bring goodies )"

The sales person nodded and walked off.

Me : " what is that round thing konje ? Igwinya right ? ( Fatkoek right ? )"

Razor:" yes atleast you know things "

Me : " do they have that ?"

Razor : " you want it ? "

I nodded and he requested for them and fried chips as well but since the fries are finished we had to wait and we didn't mind. Razor held me from behind and kissed my neck.

Razor : " I love this Unathi "

Me : " I love her too "

Razor : " I love you "

Me : " I don't wanna copy you so Same here "

He chuckled.

Razor : " ( whispering in my ear ) No I want you to



say it "

I bit my bottom lip.

Me : " I love you Ngomane "

Razor : " that's it. "

He hugged me from behind and we stood there waiting for our things to be brought.

.

.

To be continued

[09/17, 16:36] : ~ Unexpectedly ~

Insert 18

We got what we needed and we were on our way back to the house , he hooked his arm around my shoulder and we carried on walking while talking at the same time. I was sucking on the lollipop at the same time ,I have just learnt to enjoy it. Mom

wouldn't want to see us ever eating a lollipop  
saying it's unlady like .

Razor n:" the way you are sucking that lollipop "

Me : " ayi get your mind out of there "

Razor : " But my mind should be everywhere with  
you "

Me : " we are in the street. It shouldn't be there. "

Razor : " really it's there with your tongue doing that "

Me : " sies yazi sies "

He chuckled and kissed my cheek.

Razor : " My baby mama "

Me : " and girlfriend. "

Razor : " and Girlfriend kahle kahle my Yonkinto at  
the moment ( actually my everything at the moment  
)"

I laughed.

Me : " and when the moment is over? "

Razor : " ,it will never be "

I nodded.

Razor:" come I want to show you something "

We take a short left and we carry on walking while talking , it's actually nice this walking . I have been locked up in prison for so long it just feels nice to take up all the freedom and just use it before anything else as well. We carried on talking and I told him I will be going to veiw the building that I will be using for my Salon . We arrived at a place and it looked like some kind of church .We went there and he held my hand and we walked in and there were people singing around and one guy seemed to be directing them.

" Hail holy Queen and thrown above

Oh Mariah , hail mother of Mercy

And of love , oh Mariah ...."

They stopped and turned to us and the choir director came towards us , more like charging at us.

Him : " what are you doing here ? "

Razor:" I thought everyone is welcomed here "

The guy looked at me.

Him : " this is not a place for someone like you Razor "

Me : " is this a church ? "

Razor : " yes "

Oh I see.

Him : " now that you know , the way out is there "

Razor : " for a Christian you are being judgemental "

He lets go of my hand and the key board guy moves and he sits down.

Razor : " God says come to me my children or come forth "

He starts to play. Razor is full of surprises.

Razor : " what are we doing ? "

Guy : " Highjacking our practice "

Razor : " No , we are listening to the word. "

He carries on playing .

Razor : " Unathi "

Me : " mmh "

Razor : " come with a song "

Me : " I don't know "

Razor : " anything "

Me : " eish I don't know much gospel songs "

He chuckled.

Razor : " I've had my shares of ups and downs

Times when there was no one around.

God came and spoke these words to me

Praise will confuse the enemy ....."

He looked at me

Razor : " do you know that one ? "

I nodded.

Razor : " come on. "

Me : " I've had my shares of ups and downs ,

Times when there was no one around.

God came and spoke these words to me

Praise will confuse the enemy

So I started singing

I started clapping

I started dancing ,people were laughing

They knew my problems , they knew my pain

But I knew God will take them away ...."

The rest of the people started joining in and so as  
Razor. It was quiet fun actually very , I didn't know I  
could even sing proper in front of people let alone  
when I am alone but this was fun .

Everyone : " Oh oh praise Him

When things are good (praise Him)

Praise Him (praise)

Trouble on every side (praise)

And when I'm broke (when I'm broken)

I will praise Him

Praise Him in advance, oh oh....."

We ended the song and everyone clapped their

hands and so as I. It was really exciting.

Razor:" you are a natural "

Me : " I didn't even know I can hold a single note "

He chuckled.

" You find your God given talents in his house "

We all turned and it looked like a pastor with that white color thing that I don't know and a Bible.

Razor:" we were just leaving Mfundisi "

He took my hand.

Guy : " yes My Pastor , they were and disrupted our disruption.

Pastor : " No they didn't. They brought in something new , Lindani "

Razor looked down.

Pastor : " It's good to see you "

Razor : " You too "

Then the pastor looked at me and I held onto my food.

Pastor:" I am Pastor Rhadebe "

He let out his hand and I shook it.

Me : " Unathi Ngema "

He smiled.

Pastor:" Welcome to our church. Will you be visiting us this Sunday ? "

I looked at Razor .

Razor:" I don't think ...."

Me : " I will come visit "

Razor looked at me.

Pastor:" and you too Lindani. You were always a church goer with your mother when you were still young "

He sighed.

Razor:" I will come "

Pastor:" that's wonderful "

Razor:" but we have to go now "

He grips my hand.



Pastor : " sure. You may be dismissed, it was wonderful seeing you participate in church activities "

Razor nodded and we walked out.

Me : " so we are going to church on Sunday? "

Razor : " you agreed "

Me : " I didn't want to disappoint the man "

He chuckled.

Me : " that was fun "

Razor : " I am glad you liked it "

Me : " what's up with you and that guy? "

Razor : " we used to be friends when we were young and I took the other route and he remained in his but we just grew apart "

Me : " let me guess. His mother had an influence "

Razor : " yeah "

Me : " you have your cousin "

He laughed.

Razor : " Wait we forgot about him "

I laughed as we ran back home.

.

.

\*MAMTHOBENI \*

Mr Ngema walked in the kitchen and I took his dishes to wash.

Smiso : " thank you for the breakfast Siwe "

Me : " you are welcome sir. Is Unathi coming back ?  
"

Mr Ngema : " I highly doubt "

I nodded.

Mr Ngema : " if you need me you will find me in my study "

I nodded and he walked off.

.

.

\*UNATHI \*

we got home laughing and Ntambo wa sitting in a box with another lady by the house who seemed to be playing hard to get.

Ntambo : " you see them. I would have lobola you but nawe uyangibhampela ( but you are trying to play hard to get ) "

Lady : " Haibo I am here and talking to you now "

Ntambo : " I don't have time. I am hungry bye "

The lady clicked her tongue and walked off.

Ntambo : " eyi nawe ! ( You too ) "

He got off the electric transformer box and came towards us.

Ntambo : " I think i am in need of my own spare key "

Me : " Sunday we are going to church "

We got in the gate.

Ntambi : " razor why are you dating Church goers ? "

We are forced now Buka just for the sake that you get some "

Razor punched his shoulder.

Razor:" the Mrs has spoken "

I opened the door.

Me : " thank you "

Ntambo : " I haven't forgiven you for feeding me ropes yesterday "

Me : " take a chill pill and have a fatkoek "

He clicked his tongue.

Me : " I will try cook for you. J ust need my phone "

He opened my chips.

Ntambo : " Qomani razor asinamona( date razor we are not jealous )"

Razor : " seems like it "

Me : " babe can I have my phone ?"

Razor : " I will get it.

Me : " thank you "

I perked his lips and he went off Ntambo looked at me.

Me : " what ? "

Ntambo : " Ubaba wami uyajola enext door "

He took my fries and walked off.

Me : " my food "

Ntambo : " the hand that gives is that hand that will be blessed "

Me : " I don't think they say that "

I hear him switch on the tv "

Ntambo : " your blessing will come just wait. Mina I will eat "

Yho Mara this guy is a bully people.

.

.

.

To be continued

[09/17, 16:36] : ~ Unexpectedly ~

## Insert 19

Ntambo : " your breakfast wasn't bad ! "

He shouted and I looked at Razor who shrugged his shoulders as I looked at his mirror image . I finished up fixing my watch and I look at myself through the mirror before turning around and he got off the bed and took his car keys and phone. We were all dressed up , it's good to over pack because I didn't even think I would be going to Church during my visit. I do and don't miss home at the same time but I do miss my munchies and it's next weekend is when I will see them together before school opens.

Razor: " Come let's go "

I took my bag and we walked out of his bedroom and into the lounge.

Razor: " Yes boi "

Ntambo : " you know me Mudli kotini the eater of cotton the cotton master "

Me : " that's too much for just fitting in chinos and a shirt "

Ntambo : " after I just complimented you on your food "

Me : " ,you didn't say it's good "

Nttambo : " it's not bad either "

Razor : " we have to leave. "

We walked out of the house and locked up before getting inside the car and he started the car and drove off. It was close so this is really a waste of petrol.

Me : " you are wasting petrol you know "

Ntambo : " have you seen the president enter Parliament bare footed walking on concrete ? "

Me : " We are going to a church that's close by "

Razor : " you will loose trust me Nana "

Me : " I will take my chances. "

Ntambo : " haibo he is warning "

I kept quiet. We got to church and we could hear the music. Have I ever set my foot in church before on a Sunday? Maybe I just don't remember.

Ntethelelo came from a traditional background and Razor come from what seems like a Christianity background. I don't know about Ntambo but you get what I mean.

Ntambo : " Let's go "

Razor nodded and we all got out of the car and I held on my bag while he took my hand. We walked inside the church and an usher was standing by the door giving us a warm welcome. We walked inside and the choir was on stage singing , just like how they we're practicing the other day. We got to our seats and I put my bag down and we just stood there browsing around

Ntambo : " you brought us to church, so sing your heart out like these grannies. "

Me : "I don't even know the song "

Ntambo : " mxm "

Razor : " Ntambo leave her alone "



He raised his hands up and finally we could sit down.

.

.

**\*MAMTHOMBENI \***

I kept on looking at the stove ,yes my body is here but what my sister portrayed for me disturbed me alot. Should I tell Unathi or should I let everything take it's course . I am confused and scared as well.

Me : " I will just leave it like that "

I then snapped out of my thoughts and I carried on cleaning.

.

.

**\*UNATHI \***

Pastor : " As we read into Romans 5:13 once again

before we get into worship . There was sin in the world before the Law was given; but where there is no law, no account is kept of sins."

Ntambo : " nakhoke sebeqalile ( there they have started )"

Razor hits his chest.

Me : " you should have stayed home "

Ntambo : " I thought I needed deliverance"

Me : " don't think. You do "

The woman in front of us turned and looked at us.

Ntambo : " Can we help you ? "

She turned back to the front.

Ntambo : " mmh "

I looked at Razor

Razor : " don't involve me in your squabbles "

Me : " Ok "

Then the choir stood up and they started singing.

Me : " we should come more often "

Razor looked at me.

Ntambo : " count me out "

Me : " hawu "

We stood up as well and joined in. Church was over soon enough and already we were making our way out.

" Lindani !"

We turned and it's the pastor.

Ntambo: " first day and already you are appointed a jnr pastor "

Me : " don't you keep quiet "

He chuckled. The pastor got to us and we plastered smiled.

Pastor : " , I was so glad to see you today , really God blessed us "

Razor : " Really "

Pastor : " I am hopping we will see more of you "

Ntambo : " we have busy schedules "

I kicked him on his shoe.

Me : " we will have to put God first "

Pastor : " well spoken my child , he says in J ob 22:26 ,Then you will always trust in God and find that he is the source of your joy. Psalms 62:8 ,Trust in God at all times, my people. Tell him all your troubles, for he is our refuge. "

Ntambo : " seku'kningi mfundisi ( that's alot pastor )"

Me : "Amen , praise the Lord "

Pastor : " all the time , I have a scripture that God showed me a few days ago and I thought I should share it with you "

He opens his Bible.

Pastor : " ah yes , Exodus 18:21 it says But in addition, you should choose some capable men and appoint them as leaders of the people: leaders of thousands, hundreds, fifties, and tens. They must be God-fearing men who can be trusted and who cannot be bribed."

He closed the Bible and looked at Rzor.

Pastor : " I hope you heard what the good Lord has said lindani "

Ntambo : " yho "

I pinch him.

Razor : " I did "

Pastor : " re-read it , it was good seeing you "

He takes out a pamphlet.

Pastor : " our youth Bible council , it would be wonderful for you to join "

Me : " we will sleep on it "

I took the pamphlet .

Me : " thank you "

Pastor : " may the Lord cover you with his hand while you travel home "

Me : " you too "

He smiled and went to attend others. Ntambo laughed.

Ntambo : " Awuboni ukuthi ufuna ube ucollor boy

wakhe ( don't you see that he wants you to be his collar boy )"

Me : " Yaz awucazi shame ( you are not funny at all )"

Razor : " you and the pastor are best friends now "

Me : " hawu I am trying something new "

Ntambo : " you are going to far slow down "

We got in the car.

Me : " I am hungry "

Razor : " don't the shoes hurt you ? "

Me : " no they don't "

I shook my head and he nodded.

Ntambo : " I..."

Me : " shh "

Razor chuckled and ntambo clicked his tongue , we have had enough of him today. I can't anymore shame.

.

.

To be continued

[09/17, 16:37] : ~ Unexpectedly ~

Insert 20

We were at the Chisanyama and as always I am enjoying the environment. Ntambo went somewhere so it was just the two of us about to have a good eat after going to church.

Me : " So how did you find church ? "

Razor : " you acting like mom , you remind me of her "

Me : " does she have any siblings ? "

Razor : " yeah she had siblings, a sister but she got married and divorced . That's Fezile's mother "

Me : " Fezile ? "

Razor : " Ntambo "

Me : " oh I see. "

He nodded and played with my hands and our food came and I thanked the waiter.

Me : " I really don't want to go home but I have to "

Razor : " me too Babe "

I took a bite of the meat and his phone rang.

Razor : " can I take this ? "

He stood up and walked off. I watched him , he better not be up to any cheating .he came back after some time and he sat down again.

Razor : " Sorry about that "

Me : " No it's fine "

We carried on eating and chatting and his phone rang once more and he stood up and went to answer it. I chuckled.

Me : " Unathi don't let your thoughts run wild. "

I self talked myself and carried on eating. He came back and he sat down.

Razor : " it's a bit busy "



Me : " very "

He looked at me and chuckle.

Razor : " You look like you are about to murder me "

Me : " your eyes are deceiving babe "

He chuckled.

Razor : " ok. "

We carried on eating.

.

.

**\*RAZOR \***

I look at her bobble her head a bit and eat the same time. I don't know what it is but it's just pulling me alot to her. Very much as well.

Unathi : "when we get home we need to talk "

Me : " about what nana ?"

Unathi : " when we get home "

Me : " home ? "

I raised my brow.

Unathi : "(giggling ) yeah home razor hawu "

Me : " I hear you "

I smile and look at her and she does the same.

Unathi : " Why are you looking at me ? "

Me : " I can't look at you now ? "

Unathi : " ,it's creepy "

Me : " it's not "

She shakes her head and focuses on her food once more.

.

.

\*UNATHI \*

Razor : " So when is your business gonna be up and running? "

Me : " soon. That all I know "

Razor : " that good to her "

His eyes are now on his phone .

Me : " something important ? "

Razor : " huh ? "

He looks at me. I snatch his phone and he snatches it from my hands.

Me : " are you hiding something ? "

Razor : " not at all "

Me : " then I can hold your phone for the rest of the day "

Razor : " I didn't ask for yours "

Me : " I can give you mine "

His phone rings and I give him a very sharp stare.

Razor : " I am sorry "

He stands up and goes to answer.

Me : " mxm. "

I take my phone and bag and I stand up and I start to walk away from the chisanyama and I don't see him.

Me : " hey "

I stop some lady.

Me : " uhm have you seen Razor ? "

Lady : " He went to some car with a lady in it. "

Me : " thanks "

I let her go. Yho I should just go home , so he is back with Wendy . Who am I kidding. ? I should have seen that coming. I walked out of the chisanyama and I get on the street and these heels are now irritating me.

" Unathi "

I see him get out of that car.

Me : " Please I just want to go home. "

Razor : " I will take you home baby "

Me : " my home. Where there is my dad in it "

Razor : "can we talk about this and let me explain ?"

I shook my head and started walking, he followed.

Razor : " Unathi "

Me : " razor go back. I am not stopping you from sitting with her "

Razor : " But I was sitting with you "

I wiped my tears and carried on walking and he held my upper arm.

Razor : " give me a platform to speak "

He stood Infront of me and went on one knee and my heart was racing. I wiped my tears and I could hear whistles and people cheering. He took out a velvet box and opened it. My heart was beating like a drum from anger I don't know but it was there and my mouth was dry as well.

Razor : " I was getting this for you , the calls and everything. I am sorry for making it seem like I was disrespecting you Nana. "

I looked at him and sniffed .

Razor:" can you just take this ring ? ,"

Me : " and do what with it "

He takes my left hand and takes it out.

Razor:" and take it as my ask for you to marry me "

Me : " I am angry at you "

He stands up and slips it in my finger and closes the box.

Razor:" I know and I know it's not perfect and confusing and all "

He kissed my lips.

Razor:" but I love you "

He held my waist and kissed my lips and returned it while people cheered , I broke it and giggled.

Razor:" Will you marry me ? "

I nodded while giggling and he kissed my lips and more cheers surrounded the place and street as well , his lips intertwining with mine felt so good and I love him surely.

.

.

well the next day I went home. I was excited and just happy about everything . I was talking to Qamo while I am driving home on my phone.

Qamo : " Yho that was really fast. Are you sure ? "

Me : " Qamo I am old , I am 37 year old woman with two kids from different father's , a mental crack and a jail bird. Who will want to marry that ? "

Qamo : " haibo you are more than that , I am just asking "

Me : " I am sure. He can handle me pretty well and I have changed. "

Qamo : " well I am happy for you , I am the matron "

Me : " most definitely. Talk later I am entering home "

Qamo : " sure "

I hung up and I opened the gate and drove in and parked next to dad's car and I took out my bag and I made my way inside.

Me : " I am back family! "

I found ma and dad kissing , Yho I didn't expect that one. I ran towards the porch trying to run away from what I saw but I hit the sliding door glass and I fell on my back. I held my forehead.

Me : " oh my God "

Dad crouched over me.

Dad : " are you ok ? "

Me : " ah! "

He sat me up and ma came in with ice and was scared to even look at me.

Me : " I am fine. I am fine "

Dad : " don't ever do that again "

Me : " ok "

I looked at him and then ma, the awkwardness .

Me : " I think I need pain killers .

Ma : " I will get them "

She rushed off.



Me : " what's going on? "

Dad : " what you saw you shouldn't have seen "

Me : " but I did "

Dad : " I know you like your mother but I don't. I like MaMthombeni and I am the one who initiated the kiss "

Me : " but you judge my man "

Dad : " Unathi "

Me : " I am just shocked "

Dad : " I am sorry baby "

He kissed my forehead and ma came back with pain killers and water. She was shaking as well. I took it and thanked her and then I drank before dad helped me up to my room.

.

.

.

To be continued

[09/17, 16:37] : ~ Unexpectedly ~

Insert21

I woke up and my head was a bit better. Those pills really drugged me good. I got of the bed and I made my way to the bathroom and took a bath and wore pyjamas before I walked down the stairs. I found dad watching TV and Mah as well. Mmmh this is really cosy I am not complaining though.

Me : " What are we watching? "

They turned to me.

Me : " no don't stop on my account"

I smiled.

Dad : " how's your head ? "

Me : " better "

Dad : " good. We have eaten. Your food is in the oven.

"

Me : " thank you. , We need to talk "

He nodded and i went to the kitchen to warm my food in the microwave and looked at my reflection through it and touching my face , it felt weird and I saw my ring. I smile , after everything who would have thought someone would love me so beautifully as Razor does. I take out my food and I pour water and make my way to the lounge area and I sit on the couch opposite their side and started devouring my food while looking at them and dad being silly charming Ma , mmmh I kiss Ngomane now.

Dad : " you wanted to talk to us "

Me : " oh yeah .... "

Dad : " swallow "

I did.

Me : " sorry. Uhm yeah I wanted us to talk "

Dad : " well ? "

Me : " ok ( sigh ) Ra....Lindani "

Dad : " your boyfriend "

Me : " yes that, asked for my hand in marriage "

Ma : " wow "

Dad : " isn't this all rushed ? You don't know the guy "

Me : " dad life is too short and unpredictable and besides I love him "

Dad : " Unathi.... "

Mah held his hand.

Ma : " let her be , she is old to make her own mistakes. "

Me : " I love you step mom "

Dad : " Unathi "

Me : " sorry. The cousin rubbed off his sillness "

Dad : " I will agree to this because I want to see you happy "

I get up from the couch and sit on his lap.

Dad : " Unathi "

Me : " Thank you dad "

I kissed his cheek.

Me : " oh sorry "

I got off him.

Dad : " really I am not happy but who am I to stop you "

Me : " exactly "

He gave me a stare .

Me : " uhm sorry let me leave "

I stood up and I went to the kitchen and washed my dishes.

.

.

A few weeks passed and everything is going very wonderfully and accordingly , I finally got to open my salon and I am happy with everything as well. Yes clients weren't that much lined up but after catering a rich house wife she invited her friends who invited her friends and they started coming. I have a manager who her name is Khensani , she is well a very interesting character if I may say. I was in my office at the back counting on products that

need to be bought because they are running out.

Me : " ok Conditioner, artificial gel nails ..... Damn these wives are gonna make me run out of stock so quickly. "

The door busts open.

Me : " I am still busy Khensani "

" Mommy !"

I lift my head up and they run towards me. Oh my babies, I turn my chair and I crush them in a hug.

Letho : " Hello mommy "

Me : " mommy missed your cute faces "

I kissed them all over as they giggled.

Me : " why is your uniform white ?"

It's navy t-shirt and shorts with a hat included but they are not wearing that at the moment.

Anele : " Daddy got us ice cream "

Me : " it's after two , where is he ? "

Letho : " out with uncle "

Me : " ok. Stay and play with mommies phone "

They jump on the little couch with my phone and I walk outside and Ntambo is standing by the counter talking while Khensani is rolling her eyes in annoyance.

Ntambo : " They call me rope , I have been searching and I think I found my catch "

I laugh.

Khensani : " please I am busy 'Rope ' "

Razor turns to me and we share a hug.

Me : " thank you for fetching them. I totally forgot , I hope they didn't give you trouble at school "

Razor : " not at all "

Ntambo : " Khen sthandwa Sam I am trying today "

Khensani : " not hard enough. "

She moved from the counter and we looked at them while Ntambo held her arm.

Ntambo : " Khensani ( swallow ) "

Khensani : " You are a waste of good looks. "

She walked off and we laughed and he looked at us and I stopped and hit razor on his chest.

Me : " baby no "

Razor : " keep on trying "

Me you aren't showing that you are serious "

Ntambo : " mxm. "

Me : " sorry "

Ntambo : " you will find me outside "

He walked out.

Khensani : " we need to get gels soon "

Me : " sure "

Razor : " walk me out "

I took his hand and we walked out of the building.

Razor : " I have sent a letter. Hope your family accepts it "

Me : " do we are really doing this ? "



I stand Infront of him and he holds my hands.

Razor : " I am doing this "

He perks my lips which turned to a passionate kiss and we broke it.

Razor : " I love you Nana "

Me : " I love you too "

Ntambo : " let's go ! "

He shouts out.

Me : " impatient much. "

Razor : " I will see you and call you , "

Me : " you better and we need to discuss living arrangements "

Razor : " we will talk about that later "

Her perks my lips.

Razor : " bye "

He walks off and I watch him walk off.

.

.

\*KHENSANI\*

Meme:" you turned him down though "

She was folding the towels and I was helping her.

Me : " if you want this you have to come with something "

Meme:" they will snatch him and that waste off good looks and jokes flying in the air will be gone "

Me : " ka' na e le hantle ba( might as well be.....)"

She interrupted

Meme:" Ngumzulu Mina ,Melokuhle ( I am Zulu , Melokuhle )"

I laughed.

Me : ' askies Mngani , ngamane angiphuthe shame ( sorry friend , he might as well pass me )

Meme:" can I take him ? "

Me : " until he course you no "

She giggled and i took the towels and I went to put them away.

.

.

**\*RAZOR \***

Ntambo : " so you are getting married for real ? "

Me : " yeah " "

Ntambo : " Love sickness is real " "

Me : " just like khensani " "

I looked at him as he sat up.

Ntambo : " wabona nja yam , Khensani incwaii zabo hard to get yang'thola and ileyo nto engenza ngigcwale istradi ngaye ( you see my man. Khensani is those hard to get chicks you get me ? And that's what makes me like her ) " "

Razor : " carry-on trying " "

Ntambo : " hayi I give up. 3weeks and nothing " "

Ne : " what do you want?"

Ntambo : " I want to hold her , please her and show  
and make her feel my Dumams hini (machine gun )"

I laughed.

Me : " that's interesting "

Ntambo : " you don't get me "

Me : " I do. As Unathi said. Try to be serious for nice.  
Those Dumams hini jokes have to go , just don't pop  
them too much "

He rolled the window and turned up the music. I  
kept quiet as well.

.

.

.

To be continued

[09/17, 16:37] : ~ Unexpectedly ~

Insert 22

"Mommy mommy look "

I lift my head up . She shows me a cartoon filter from snap chat.

Me : " yes baby it's pretty "

I go back to what's in front of me and I hear them giggle. There is a knock on the door and Khensani enters the door.

Khensani : " Sorry boss "

Me : " it's ok. What do you need ?"

Khensani : " it's knock off time already"

Me : " oh my God. , Today my mind has totally slipped "

Khensani : " Mrs Mahlangu has booked the make up and hair for her dinner party for tomorrow "

Me : " I hope the selected staff is ready "

Khensani : " precisely "

Me : " Kids where are your bags "

I take my scarf from my chair and car keys while trying to tidy up and take my bag.

Anele : " with daddy "

Me : " ok "

Khensani : " do you need any help ? "

Me : " can you lock up ? "

Khensani : " ok "

Me : " come let's go "

They get off the couch and they walk out first with Khensani and I follow. The place is clean as well.

Me : " bye Khensani "

Khensani : " bye "

We walk out and the kids keep giggling and playing.

Me : " Mommy should cook or order "

Letho : " Mommy at home cooks , sometimes "

Me : " cooking it is then. "

I open the car and back door and get them inside and then buckle them up before closing the door

and getting in the front and I drove off heading to the mall .

.

.

\* WENDY \*

I take a puff and blow it off and look around the environment.

Axe : " our last heist was good "

I give her the cigarette .

Me : " where is razor ? He was supposed to do it with us "

Axe : " he did. He planned the whole thing "

I got off the open boot of the car and stood in front of her.

Me : " so he owns a chisanyama and we have nothing and just do heists "

Axe threw his stud on the floor.

Axe : " you have nothing , I started building ma2 room flats by kodladlen ( by home ) "

Me : " wow "

Axe : " udom waits i ? ( You are stupid you know ) "

Me : " Nx. Like you "

I took the beer and walked off.

Axe : " that's why razor never caught feelings. He saw a heavy weight long time ago "

I drink the beer and ignore her .

.

.

\*MAMTHOMBENI \*

I had just finished preparing supper and Mr Ngema had arrived just an hour ago but was in his study. I really don't know what this should be but we are old and seeking what we are seeking at our age ? The door bell rings and I go and I open and stood the security guard with an envelope.



Me : " Hi "

He hands it to me.

Me : " thank you "

He nods and I closed the door .

" Who was it ?"

I jumped out of fright .

Me : " oh , it was the security man. This is for you I presume "

He takes it and looks at it then opens it and I stand there like a fool

Smiso : " It's a letter "

Me : " for ?"

Smiso : " Unathi's hand in marriage. This boy is serious. "

Me : I wish to meet him "

Smiso : " Trust me , you don't want to "

He shoved the letter.

Me : " why ? "

Smiso : " trouble maker "

Inodded.

Me : " storage he sees value in your daughter "

He smiled and stepped closer.

Smiso: " do you have kids ? "

Me : " i have a son but I last saw him years ago "

Smiso : " Oh he moved ? "

Me : " no ,he was arrested,the environment we lived in it's either you son is a criminal that goes to jail or doesn't a job beating him. And your daughter being a young girl with no future and has alot of babies or she sells her self in the lavish lifestyle "

Smiso: " ,hectic "

Me : " it's how it is. You just got to love them in the end "

He kisses my forehead

Me : " haibo "

He spins me around and I chuckle.

Smiso : " Aren't you shy ? "

Me : " I am "

He holds my waist and moves me to a no best rhythm and I move along.

Smiso : " do you know the song by..... "

Me : " Yho don't go far , I know weekend special "

He chuckled.

Smiso : " sing it for me "

Me : " i can't without music "

He chuckled

Smiso : " we will soon "

He perks my lips and makes me rest my head on his shoulder as we move.

.

.

\*UNATHI \*

"(Singing ) Eaky stickly lickly sticky bubble gum  
,bubble gum , bubble gum

Eaky sticky lickly sticky bubble gum that's stuck  
onto my hair , can you pull it ? Can you pull it ?",

Me : " Lethokuhle you are making noise "

She frowns , I push the trolley along the isle and my  
phone rings in their hands.

Anele : " who is Babe ? "

Me : " bring me my phone "

I take it from their hands.

Letho : " mommy and babe sitting on a tree  
,K.I.S.S.I.N.G , first comes love , then comes  
marriage , then comes a baby with a big fat head "

Me : " I will tell your father that you are singing this  
kissing rubbish , where did you learn it and you got  
a big head "

She gasped. I answered and pushed the trolley.

Razor : " Nana "

Me : " I am drained "

Razor : " you knocked off ? "

Me : " yes and I am doing a bit of shopping ",

Razor : " I will call you later I have something to attend. I love you "

Me : " I love you too Ngomane "

We hang up and Letho is sniffing.

Anele : " mommy Letho is crying "

Me : " why are you crying ? "

Letho : " you said I have a big head "

She sulked.

Me : " sorry. Mommy was joking ok ? "

She nodded.

Me : " let's go get snacks and wine and then lots of meat then we pay "

Anele : " and Icecream ? "

I looked at them.

Me : " just for this one time. Ice cream "

Them : " yay! "

I went to do the rest of the shopping before I went to pay.

.

.

.

**\*RAZOR \***

I walked in after talking to Unathi and they were all waiting for me.

Kau : " It's been long since we missed your silliness "

Wendy : yet we don't know you "

Ntambo : " that's because you are a new waste ,you are What ? The rotting meat in the hot sun "

Axe : " you are roasting her now "

They laughed .

Me : " eyi back to business . How much was bagged at the last heist ? "

Kau took the bag and put it on the table and i opened it.

Me : " mmmh "

Axe : " 5 million "

Me : " so a million each "

Wendy : " we went on the heist we get bigger cut "

Me : " we strategized "

Ntambo : " something you don't maybe know from school. In simple English we planned everything "

Wendy : " I know what that word means "

Me : " anyone agrees with Wendy ? "

There was silence

Me : " I guess it's settled.

Ntambo : " I will deduct R500 thousand from your money just because of your sour attitude "

Wendy : " you wouldn't "

Ntambo : " Yeyi Yeyi ! "

He made a neck slit sign.

Me : " leave her. "

Ntambo : " I am watching you "

She clicked her tongue.

.

.

\* UNATHI \*

I got to his house and I walked inside. The kids don't to the lounge and started watching TV while I unpacked. I made snacks for them and myself while I googled a good traditional recipe and dumplings with Lamb stew was perfectly fine with me. I started slaving away in the kitchen and doing what I don't do most but a girl has got to prepare for the second time. After everything was set and in the potsi washed the dishes I used and cleaned the kitchen. I heard the car pull up and someone cursing outside.

" Shit ! The kids forgot their bags "

The kitchen door opened while they walked in and



razor dropped his call while carrying the bags.  
Ntambo went straight for the pots and checked.

Ntambo : " mmmh we shall see "

He walked off and I perked Razor's lips.

Razor: " this is a nice surprise. I was about to sulk  
and be a baby the whole weekend "

Me : " we have to get used to this environment  
before it's permanent "

Razor : " mmmh that sounds nice "

Me : " it looks even Better ",

I bit my bottom lip and perked him again and we  
shared a kiss.

Me : " can you bath Anele I will take care of Letho "

Razor : " sure "

He kisses my cheek before walking off and I carry  
on cooking.

.

.

.

To be continued

[09/17, 16:37] : ~ Unexpectedly ~

Insert 23

The kids are all bathed and ready in their pyjamas and that's good. Food is ready and I am dishing up for everyone while they are watching TV at the lounge. I go to the lounge after dishing up and I stand by the passage.

Me : " food is ready "

Ntambo : " you have to get used to a tray and knee on the floor "

Me : " Yoh. Hectic I tell you , we need a dining room table that could work "

Ntambo : " Let me go and see if you cooked it perfectly "

Me : " it's good "

They walked in the kitchen and everyone took their food. I took for the kids and then I followed out to the lounge and we sat down and they stood Infront of me while I feed them.

Letho : " Gogo always cooks this for us "

Me : " what baby ? "

She points at the dumpling "

Me : " that's wonderful. "

I feed her then I feed Anele.

Ntambo : " Ayi you re getting very there with your cooking "

Me : " thank you "

Ntambo : " Hold her man and don't let go "

Razor : " I don't intend to "

Letho : " Daddy after this are we getting icecream ? "

Me : " it's late "

Razor : " Mommy has talked princess "

She sulked

Me : " you are such a diva "

Razor : " kinda like you back then "

Me : " Yho "

They laughed.

Me : " I am not a diva "

Letho : " you are a diva "

She giggled.

Me : " open your mouth "

She did and I fed her and Anele till they were full and then I ate myself. Razor and Ntambo said they will wash dishes and the kids watched a bit of tv before they started getting drowsy. I took them to bed and went to join the boys.

Ntambo : " I am going out. "

Me : " it's late "

Ntambo : " I know. I will be back in the morning "

Razor : " Xap ( sharp) "

They fist bumped and he walked out and I looked at

razor.

Razor : " midnight walk "

Me : " I am worried. "

Razor : " don't be , now "

He locked the door and picks me up.

Razor : " can I have my desert ? "

I giggled and held his shoulders .

Me : " what type of serving ? "

He walks in the bedroom and places me on the bed and kisses my lips .

Razor : " this creamy kind of serving. "

Me : " mixed with you ? "

Razor : " mixed with alot of me "

I laughed.

Me : " Mmmh sounds delicious "

Razor : " let me take care of the door "

He went to the door and closed it locking it before

coming to me.

.

.

\*KHENSANI\*

He walked in as the door busted open and I sat up from the bed and he looks at me and I stand up as well in all while tying my gown. My knees and hands were shaking out of fear. That eye ,I forsee bad things that will happen from it.

Me : " Uhm ... you're back , I cooked "

He looks at his right and his eyes land on the two plate stove ontop of the counter in this one room.

Him : " I hear you are working "

He drops his lunch bag and fear creeps in, he steps closer and I move back a bit.

Him : " ke itse Khensani?( what did I say Khensani ? ) "

His big hand is now open waving in the air while he

is talking and he is not pleased. I hold onto my gown as if it will protect me. How did he find out? Those neighbors.

Me : " u itse u monna 'me u tla u fa.( you said you are the man and you will provide )"

Him : " hobaneng ke sa hlomphuo? ( so why am I disrespected ? )"

He slapped me and I cried while falling on the bed. I bit myself from inside causing me to bleed. He is on top of me hitting me like never before. I am crying trying to protect my face in the process.

Him : " u felile u le litšila!( you are full of rubbish ! )"

Me : " Ke kopa ts'oarelo !( I am sorry )"

I keep on shouting that just for him to stop. I shouldn't have ran home , It was better being starved by my family than being hit by a stranger.

Me : " Bakang please ! "

Bakang : "you need to be put in line. "

I kept on crying feeling every slap and punch as well.

•  
•  
\*RAZOR \*

Me : " Mmmh Nana "

She kisses my chest and I want to hold her but she has me stuck on the bed and I can't move my hands just to hold her. She smiles looking at me and this woman has a trick on her sleeve.

Unathi : " I am in charge today "

Me : " I can see but you are torturing me , I want to touch you "

Unathi : " No baby "

She kisses me everywhere and I feel tingles and she then comes to my lips and perks them before she kisses me and I do the same. She breaks it and she smiles and she takes my dick into her hand and she positions herself and rubs the tip on her.

Me : " Babe "



Unathi : " mmmh "

She looks at me before she finally slips in and the warmthness I felt.

Me : " ke puô bonas ( that pussy is good ) "

Unathi : " Baby are you speaking in tongues ? "

Me : " you got me speaking tongues "

She laughs.

Unathi : " let's eat you Mr "

She places her one hand on my chest and she then bounces on me and swirving her waist in the process. Fuck I am itching to hold her

Me : " Shit ! Nana I want to hold you "

She shakes her head while it rolls back.

Unathi : " Ah "

She bites her bottom lip and it's driving me crazy.

.

.

**\*UNATHI \***

I woke up in the morning. I won't be going to work today , Khensani will be though, I touched my side and razor wasn't there. I got off the bed and wore just t-shirt and my gown and I made my way out and the kids are up eating porridge watching TV.

Me : " morning munchies . "

Them : " morning Mommy "

Me : " where is daddy ? "

Anele : " kitchen "

I went to the kitchen and he is moving away in there.

Me : " you are a natural "

He turns and kisses my forehead.

Razor : " you showed me flames yesterday , I will punish you for that "

Me : " I was giving you a taste of something new "

Razor : " definitely. Come eat then we will bath the kids and you and we will go to the park.( Yawn ) "

I turned to him.

Me : " that would be wonderful. You look like you didn't get sleep "

Razor : " no I am fine. "

Me : " ok. "

He walks off .

.

.

\*KHENSANI \*

He has already left for his usual routine of going to do his "J obs ". My body was in pain but I was determined that I will go to work. It will pay me well and I thank God for my will to do a business course because I wouldn't have this good job even though I wanted to do something else but I am grateful. 7 years since we came here , I was a teenager back then. Stupid and naïve ,drunk in love as well but when my wishes seemed to be fading I had to stand up for myself. I went and applied to do a course

and I got beatings off my life to stop going but I didn't I pushed . I walk out of this one room shack and go catch a taxi to work and got there. The salon opens at 9 am and I arrived just in time. I opened and we prepared for when our clients will come and some of the staff members went to Mrs Mahlangu's house as she booked the whole day. This place really just makes money.

Me : " I need the bathroom. I will be back "

I went to the bathroom and stood in front of the mirror and lifted my t-shirt up and tears drop and I wipe them. I pull it down and touch my everywhere and it's still painful but Grandpa will had to fix that. I walked out and we carried on with our daily routine till lunch time when Ntambo aka Rope as well came into the store. The guy is funny yena I won't lie. Today he looks around and greets me before passing and I nod and he goes and sits down and asks our Barber to cut his hair. I watch them , Meme comes to me.

Meme : " can I Court him ? "

I shrugged and carried on with work soon he was done and he comes and pays by the counter where I am standing with my colleague as well.

Ntambo : " namanje awungiboni ( even now you still don't see me ) "

I kept quiet. He chuckles.

Ntambo : " Can you walk me out ? "

He looks at the lady next to me and she stands up.

Me : " sit down there is work to do "

Ntambo : " come ke because you don't want her to walk me out "

I looked at him and my feet are taking me to his side and walking him out.

Me : " there you go "

Ntambo : " come "

I sigh , I don't have energy for him today.

Ntambo : " What am I doing wrong ? "

I look at him then away.

Me : " nothing "

Ntambo : " you know mon amour ,... "

I interrupted him.

Me ; " what does that mean ? "

Ntambo : " it's french for my love "

I blushed and he chuckled.

Ntambo : " atleast she blushed today "

Me : " I didn't "

He held my waist and I flinched .

Ntambo : " look at me "

He lifted my head up to his level of eyes.

Ntambo : " I like you , I really like you , I... "

Me : " I can't be with any man , even if I want to "

Ntambo : " I won't break your heart , I will treat you right "

Me : " men are good at selling dreams "

Ntambo : " I am not Khen "

He kisses my lips and foolish me responds and he held me from the back pulling me and I flinched breaking it.

Me : " I have to go "

I turned but he held my arm and brought me back to him and touched my waist to my ribs and I flinched and moaned in pain.

Ntambo : " what's wrong ? "

Me : " nothing I have to go "

He holds me tightly so that I wouldn't escape and pulled my top up slowly and I looked down.

Ntambo : " so you were gonna hide this from me ? "

Me : " let me go ! You don't know me "

Ntambo : " eyi keep quiet about you don't know me nonsense Khensani who did this to you? "

Me : " leave it and leave me "

Ntambo : " I swear you don't want to see my badside if you don't talk right now ! "

Me : " calm down "

Ntambo : " talk "

Me: " my boyfriend "

He let go of me and walked off.

Me : " Fezile ! "

He got in his car And I turned and walked back to the salon crying .

.

.

**\*UNATHI \***

We were done eating and cleaning and bathing as well , even getting dressed. Now we are on our way out to go buy food because we have snacks and then head to the park to enjoy some family time . I took my bag and razor opened the door while the kids rushed to the car.

Me : " let me open for you "

I opened the car and they got inside. A car pulled up by the gate and ntambo got out.



Me : " wow "

He walked straight up to us looking not his usual self.

Ntambo : " I don't know if I should cry or be angry or what ? "

Razor : " what's wrong ? "

He sat down on the floor and just sniffed.

Ntambo : " it's khien "

Me : " are you crying ? "

Ntambo : " her boyfriend is hitting her. Just the thought of her crying and begging him to stop. "

Razor : " i am sorry man "

Ntambo : " I will slaughter his balls "

Me : " this is hectic. Is she ok ? "

Ntambo : " I left her at work. I couldn't cry in front of her "

Me : " I didn't know you are this sweet "

Ntambo : " I always am , who are you taking me for ? "

"

Me : " ok "

Ntambo : " I am going back later and I will fetch her.

"

Me : " and take her where ? "

Ntambo : " I just need to search for a place I will keep her. Can't let another man touch my woman and get away with it. "

Me : " I am scared now "

Razor : " Don't be "

Letho : " are we going ? "

Razor : " we are coming "

Ntambo : " go with you little destroyers. "

Me : " don't call our kids that "

He chuckled.

Razor : " you have got this "

Ntambo nodded. We got in the car and h went inside the house.

- .
- .
- .

To be continued

[09/17, 16:38] : ~ Unexpectedly ~

Insert 24

Me : " i am a bit worried about Ntambo. "

Razor : " don't be. "

He held my hand. I kept quiet as he drove , we reached the park and then we all got out.

Letho : " Mommy , you will play with me ? "

Me : " sure "

She squealed and Razor took Anele on his shoulders and we took everything we needed out and went to find a sitting spot on a bench and table .

Me : " oh I forgot my phone "

Razor : " use mine "

Me : " aren't you scared I will see something ? "

Razor : " i don't have anything to hide "

He takes it out.

Letho : " you are gonna take a photo of us ? "

Me : " yes baby "

Razor : " come princess "

I smile as he tries to get her on one shoulder and Anele on the other. They giggle and i smiled looking at them ,I love how Letho and Razor are getting along so very well. It makes me happy. I took a picture of them and more as well.

.

.

\*KHENSANI\*

I was putting away the new hair orders that we have just gotten and Meme Got in the store room as I

was unpacking.

Meme : " I see you and Mr there ... you like him now ? "

Me : " meme I am not in the mood for talks today "

Meme : " first day and already he made you angry "

Me : " go after him , I don't care really. I am not here for him but to work "

Meme : " sure then I will shoot my shot "

She walked out and I stopped what I was doing and sighed. I touched my rib area and it's a bit painful but the pain is bearable since I drank pain relief .I finish up and my phone rings and I take it out of my pants and it's Bakang. My heart beats fast and I answer shaking.

Me : " hello "

Bakang : " why are you not home ? "

Me : " I... "

Bakang : " don't even think of lying because I am here. I am coming to fetch you and you will be

kicking and screaming your lung out "

He clicked his tongue and hung up. I looked at my phone and bit my bottom lip. I am really scared ,.

" Khensani we need you, are you ok? "

I wiped my tear.

Me : " yeah I am let's go "

She looked at me and we walked out. I am scared. He really will do that, Bakang is not scared of anything.

.

.

**\*RAZOR\***

Unathi : " Woah baby I am just sitting dont push me. "

Me : " just a bit nana "

Unathi : " no , no no! "

Letho : " yes daddy push mommy "

They way my heart just warms when hearing that. Especially from her its so priceless. I push Unathi and the kids keep swinging themselves on the swing.

Unathi : " I swear when I get down I will kill you Lindani Ngomane "

Me : " then who will give it to you like I do if I am dead "

The kids laugh , do they know what I am talking about ?

Unathi : " please "

I push her and let go and she is closing her eyed and screaming .

Me : " drama ! "

The kids laugh "

Unathi : " I want to get down "

I held her swing when it was coming my way and slowed it down and she got off and came to me and I moved back .

Me : " I am sorry nana "

She hit my shoulder and I chuckled and held her waist and she clicked her tongue. I kissed her neck.

Me : " I am sorry "

Unathi : " I don't forgive you "

Anele : " push me mommy "

Me : " I will push you "

Unathi : " hai you will send our son in the air "

I chuckled and she went to push them. I looked at them and I saw a figure of my mther in front of Anele's swing .

Anele : " Hi gogo "

Woah.

Me : " woah you ...you saw that ? "

Unathi : " saw what ? "

Anele kept on pushing himself after unathi gave him a boost. She waved at Anele who waved back smiling and I was stunned. She looks my direction



and she holds her hands together before she disappears.

.

.

\*KHENSANI\*

Well today we made very good money , Unathi will be very impressed. I was telling Lifa that I will close the blinds she can go and she walked out and Bakang came in clapping his hands.

Bakang : " this is where you show how unappreciated you are ? "

Me : " Bakang "

Bakang : " shut up ! "

He stepped closer and i moved backwards and he kept on coming till I reached the wall and he slapped me and i cried and he pulled me by my hair dragging me like he said.

Me : " Bakang ! "

Bakang : " Shut up Khensani "

He stopped to kick me and I coughed before he pulled me once again.

" Voetsek nja ngowabani umfazi( Voetsek dog , with who's wife ? )"

Bakang : " move out of my way or I will hit you "

Ntambo chuckled and he pounded on bakang who immediately left my hair.

Me : " Fezile ! "

Ntambo : " you need someone who is older than you "

Bakang : " is this what you do ? After everything "

He pounces at Ntambo and they fight.

Me : " guys stop ! "

I held my chest, they were both equally strong.

Ntambo took out a knife , Two stabs and Bakang was on his knees and one on his neck. . I covered my mouth in shock.

Me : " oh my God "

Ntambo : " you shit ! "

Me : " Oh my god "

I stood up from the floor and I moved back. He turned to me and looked at his hand.

Ntambo: " Khensani "

Me : " Stay...stay there "

I was shaking.

Ntambo : " I won't hurt you "

Me : " you killed him "

Ntambo : " I know but I won't hurt you "

I cried.

Ntambo : " I won't hurt you "

He got to me and hugged me.

Ntambo : " are you ok ? "

Me : " I am scared "

Ntambo : " I am sorry "

I sniffed.

Ntambo : " we need to get him to the car. "

I nodded.

Ntambo : " I will be back. "

He washed his hands before walking out and I looked at Bakang laying there. He came back and he crouched next to him.

Ntambo : " let's carry him "

We both assisted each other , my pain was the least of my problems at the moment. The car was very close and the boot was open. We threw him in and went back inside and cleaned up the whole place ten ntambo took care of the security footage before we walked out locking and got in the car.

.

.

\*UNATHI \*

Me : " thank you for the suggestion to come here "

Razor : " my pleasure "

Me : " are you ok ? You haven't been ok since the swing incident "

Razor : " I am. I am more than ok "

Me : " if you say so "

Razor : " we are done ? "

Me : " yep let's go home "

Letho : " Mommy "

Me : " no Lethokuhle Khumalo let's go "

She sulked. This diva Mara. We packed up.

.

.

\*KHENSANI\*

we arrived at an abounded place. More like a bush type of place and I am wearing Ntambo 's hoodie because of the cold breeze. We bought a shove on our way here and he is digging a hole. He gets done

and then he drags Bakang in it and I look away ".

Me : " tell me when you are done "

I keep on the look out and then I hear him cursing before he burried him with the soil and gets done as well.

Ntambo : " you are safe "

I nodded.

Me : " I hope we won't be caught. "

Ntambo : " we are in this together now "

Me : " yeah "

I nodded and he perked my forehead.

Ntambo : " come we will go to a BNB and look for a place tomorrow ok. ? "

Me : " ok "

Am i really trusting another man here ? We walked back to the car and got in and I was lost in thoughts.

Ntambo : " I won't hurt ever "

I nodded. God this is a mess.

- .
- .
- .

To be continued

[09/17, 16:38] : ~ Unexpectedly ~

Insert 25

We got home and Razor was carrying the kids inside. They were sound asleep in his arms and I went to the kitchen. The left over food I packed it away and threw away what needed to be thrown away. He got in the kitchen and assisted me and we were done.

Me : " thank you for today "

Razor : " it's time I started acting like a family man "

Me : " I love both sides "

He perks my lips.

Me : " should I cook ? "

Razor : " if we get hungry we will just order ",

Me : " ok , I need to bath "

Razor : " can I wash your body? ",

Me : " you and me in a bath tub naked ? Yho "

He picked me up.

Razor : " it will be fun "

Me : " really ? "

Razor : " I will teach you "

Me : " I would like to see that "

Razor : " be prepared "

I kissed his lips and we went to the bathroom and got in.

.

.

\*KHENSANI\*



I was sitting in the car while He went out to sort the accommodation issue for the night. I am scared , I am frightened and praying that I am really safe , I don't trust myself as well that I trust Ntambo that easily , I am scared the police will catch us that we killed Bakang. What a hectic Saturday. I see him coming to the car and he got inside .

Ntambo : " we are sorted "

I nodded and sighed.

Ntambo : " don't worry. I got everything "

Me : " I know "

What do you know Khensani ?

Ntambo : " are you working tomorrow? "

Me : " no "

Ntambo : " that's good. "

He drove inside the place and we got out and made our way inside. The room was neat and tidy as well.

Ntambo : " I will sleep on the couch and you take the bed "

I breathed out.

Ntambo : " let me see the bruises "

I looked at him.

Ntambo : " if you don't want to it's fine "

I took off his hoodie and my top and I was left with my boobs. They are small so they don't need a bra and they are upright. He goes around me and touches the area's that hurt .

Me : " mmh "

Ntambo : " I will take you to the Dr "

Me : " no it fine. You have done enough "

Ntambo : " I am stubborn so let me be "

I nodded.

Ntambo : " are you hungry ? "

Me : " yes "

He walked out Andi sat on the bed.

.

.

\*UNATHI\*

Me : " I am never doing that again "

Razor : " we are explores "

Me : " you explore too much "

I look at him and he chuckles.

Razor : " come to bed already "

Me : " wait "

I got dressed and I got on the bed and sat between him.

Razor : " this hair suits you "

Me : " it's a weave babe "

He chuckled.

Razor : " aren't you taking it off "

Me : " haibo Ngomane "

Razor : " I am asking "

Me : " it's glued "

Razor:" oh I see "

He plays with my fingers.

Razor:" You are changing alot of things "

Me : " like ? "

Razor:" I can't wait to see you walk down the alter and say I do , something I never imagined "

Me : " thank you for giving me a second chance "

He kissed much cheek .

Razor:" you deserve it "

I laid on his chest.

Razor:" I love you "

Me : " I love you more "

He wrapped his arms around me. I looked at my ring and smiled , I am going to try my best to be better this time around. Way better.

.

.

\*KHENSANI\*

I got time to bath and when he came back I was done and dressed. He placed the food on the bed.

Me : " thank you "

Ntambo : " you are welcome "

He pulled a chair and sat in front of me.

Ntambo : " so Khen vele vele you don't like me ? "

I giggled.

Me : " I thought you were gonna come as like , grand grand awungimatch ? ( Really you don't like me ? ) "

He chuckled. He is scary but good looking if you just stare at him .

Ntambo : " So uyangi match ? ( You like me ? ) "

Me : " why do you want me to like you ? "

Ntambo : " why not ? "

Me : " you are playful "

Ntambo : " that's me , but I can be serious if I want to "

He moved closer.

Ntambo : " you want me to be honest ? "

Me : " please "

Ntambo : " I am an ex con, I have Been in and out of prison , I disappointed my mother and I have never had anything solid in my life but I am trying to make some change in my life. One thing I would never do in my life is beat a woman up or even hold her aggressively because i wouldn't want another man doing that to my mother , if you love her you love her "

I looked at him and he got up and kissed my lips laying me down and I responded as well. I closed my eyes as my heart was beating and he broke it.

Ntambo : " eat then rest "

I nodded and we sat up and I ate.

.

.

.

To be continued

[09/17, 16:38] : ~ Unexpectedly ~

Insert 26

I really was tired from yesterday but as I have made a promise to the pastor that I will come once more then I have to keep that promise. I have been avoiding going to church because I was starting my business and now I have to go and maybe give thanks for everything. I got off the bed and Razor groaned in annoyance.

Razor : " why are you waking up early ? "

Me : we are going to church "

He turned the other way.

Me : " Awu babe "

Razor : " keep me in your prayers Nana "

Me : " Aren't you coming ? "

He pretended he is asleep. I huffed and kissed his cheek before getting off the bed and I went to go and bath. After I was done I wore a gown and went to wake up the kids.

Letho : " Mommy "

She said stretching her self and you could see Anele is still sleepy like his father.

Me : " come let's go bath so we can go to church "

Letho : " there is icecream in church "

Me : " if we go I will buy a happy meal and icecream "

She smiled. This Kid .

Letho : " ok. Anele come "

They got off the bed. I made the bed and I took out clothes for them and then went to bath them both , after that i got them out and went to lotion them and get them in under wear before I went to iron their clothes and got them both dressed and wrapped a gown around them.

Me : " come let's go make some food "



They followed me and we went to the kitchen and I made some cereals for them and fed them till they were done and I ate something as well before going to get dressed. Razor was still asleep.

Me : " Baby "

I got on him.

Razor : " Mmmh "

Me : " don't you wanna come ? "

Razor : " mmh mmh "

I whispered in his ear.

Me : " I will stay a while week here. "

He opened his eyes.

Me : " come "

He shook his head and closed his eyes. Ok that failed I guess. I got off him and I got dressed in a semi formal outfit and his shoes. I did my hair well and some make up here and there to Wake up the face and I then got done and took my bag and I kissed his cheek and walked out.

Me : " come let's leave "

They jump off the couch and I take their hands and we walk out. I wonder where Ntambo is at , at the moment. I opened the door and got them in and buckled before I got in my side and I drove off to church.

Letho : " are we there yet ? "

Me : " patience. We will get there "

She nodded and my phone rang,I took it and answered it.

Me : " hello "

Razor : " You are staying the whole week Nana "

Me : " but you are not here "

Razor : " you will find me here. Enjoy "

Me : " the husband you will be "

Razor : " and the Blackmailing wifeyou are "

I chuckled.

Razor : " you forgot to say I Love you "

Me : " I love you Lindani "

Razor: " I love you too Nana "

Me : " I am driving I have to go "

Razor : " sure "

I hung up and put my phone down and concentrate on the road.

.

.

\*MAMTHOBENI \*

I woke up a bit late than usual and I might loose my job for that. I have never woken up late and I don't know why I woke up late because I slept early , I had a headache yesterday and might be those pills Mr Ngema offered for me to take that had such an effect. It was a sunny day as well and brighter than ever. How could I miss the sun ? I walk inside the house and stop my tracks when I hear him call me and I am in trouble.

Me : " Mnumzane( Sir )"

He chuckled.

Smiso: " Please follow me "

I was nervous and shaking and scared at the same time. I followed him and he led me to the dining area and it was displayed with breakfast treats and food as well , who made this because I am sure he can't . Not in an offensive way. He hands flowers that were on the table to me then opens a chair for me. I am famished and still amazed with what's upon me.

Smiso: " How is your headache?"

I looked at him. .

Me : " much better thank you "

He nodded and kissed my cheek before going to sit next to me , facing the whole feast and me as well.

Me : " Sir..."

He looks at me.

Me : " Smiso what is this all about ? "

Smiso:" doesn't a man spoil his woman once in a while"

Me : " you made this ? "

Smiso : " no , I hired someone to do everything for the day "

Me : " oh "

He takes my hand.

Smiso : " as old as I am, I still romantic at this age "

Me : " you don't look old "

He chuckled.

Smiso : " you don't as well. How old are you my lady ? "

I smiled.

Me : " 55 "

Smiso : " Still young and younger than me. "

Me : " I see "

He takes bread and breaks it and butters it then feeds me it. I shy away because this experience is

all new. I chew on the bread.

Me : " it's nice. "

Smiso : " it's -"

Me : " don't say it because I will forget"

He chuckled. He stands up and leans my side and gives me a kiss.

Smiso : " I am too old to chase around Siwe "

Smiso : " All my years it felt like I had only a few years of a serious relationship , I want someone I will die with now. I don't want us to waste each other's times"

Me : " what are you meaning ? "

Smiso : " Can I find what I am looking for in you ? "

I looked at him.

Me : " I don't know. I am scared "

Smiso : " don't be "

Slow jazz starts to play and it's just instrumentals

Smiso : " let's eat "

He sits back down. Why did his wife and him not work out. He is a gentle man .

.

.

\*KHENSANI\*

"Khen are you done ? "

I take the clothes off the bed and I fold them and looked at myself . This outfit it's ok. I go open the door before he breaks it down and he looks at me from the bottom to the top.

Ntambo : " I am uncomfortable "

I look at myself.

Me : " why ? It's refreshing "

Ntambo : " it's revealing "

Me : " it's a short only Fezile and you bought it "

Ntambo : " I thought it reached the knees "

Me : " so ... "

Ntambo : " if you feel ok then it's fine "

I sighed. Bakang would have smashed me with this wall .

Ntambo : " I promise you that you are ok "

Me : " ok "

He perked my lips. Second time he kisses my lips and I don't know how to judge that. He goes inside and takes the rest of our stuff and keys.

Ntambo : " let's go "

He takes my hand and we walk out. We get to the car and get in before he drives off. He plays some music while at it.

Me : " am I going home ? "

Ntambo : " no , we are gonna find a proper 2bedroom apartment and we will share it "

Me : " ohw "

Ntambo : " I want to keep you safe "

I don't know about that. We started at the Dr an he checked me and give me oils to caress my body



with and medication and we then went to eat before going apartment hunting. The first one we met a white lady and it was by Pretoria west. We got there and I was really scared , my instinct says relax. You are good but my brain says that's how it's started with Bakang remember ? So I don't know.

Ntambo:" come "

We made our way out of the car and met the sales woman I guess. She smiled and said we were right on time ,yesterday she viewed it to a couple and they haven't gotten back to her. She was talking non stop about the previous viewer's and all. We finally get to the apartment and she opens then we walk inside. It's beautiful and very spacious.

Ntambo : " How much ? "

Her : " R5400 per month "

He nodded that's alot.

Her:" it has two bedrooms and one bathroom and also a parking space "

Ntambo : " is it safe for her ? "

Her : " definitely "

He nodded. I was silent and he took my hand and we walked to the bedroom side , it was really wonderful.

Ntambo : " uthini ? ( What do you say ? ) "

Me : " it's nice , very nice but you are the one buying " "

Ntambo : " Mon amour "

I smiled. That name , he chuckled

Ntambo : " you should see your face " "

Me : " it's fine " "

He nodded and took my hand and we walked out.

Lady : " so how is it ? " "

Ntambo : " we are taking it. " "

Her : " wonderful " "

Ntambo : " we can move in today ? " "

Lady : " yes ofcause. J ust need to do some paperwork and it's yours " "

Ntambo : " wonderful " "

We walk all out and follow to the cars before following her to her office.

.

.

\*UNATHI \*

We got to church. I should have left these two at home because they keep on fidgeting. The praise and worship filled my heart today and I really am starting to love church as well.

Pastor:" Matthew 16:16 Simon Peter answered, "You are the Messiah, the Son of the living God."

Congregation : " Amen !"

Pastor : " he said -?"

Congregation:" "You are the Messiah, the Son of the living God."

Pastor : " may Unathi Ngema come here to the front "

Me : " what did I do? "

I question myself.

Letho : " that's you mommy "

Pastor : " come my child. May we clap hands for her "

I rise. And make my way to him while everyone claps their hands, I was nervous and everyone is looking at me.

Pastor : " see this wonderful woman "

congregation : "yes ! "

Pastor : " You see those kids next to her? "

They agree.

Pastor : " God blessed that boy KwaNgema with them a thousand times "

Congregation : " mmmh "

Pastor : " Uyazi uNkulunkulu mese ethi uyabonakalisa uyabonakalisa ngawe kubbangakubhekanga ( When God shows himself. He shows himself through you , the one they didn't expect ) "

He points at the congregation. We look at the door and Razor walked in .

Pastor : " my God. Come here my son ,clap hands for him "

They were lighter than mine. He came forth

Letho : " Anele that's daddy ! "

I gave them a death stare but she giggled.

Pastor : " you are really blessed my son. "

Razor nodded and I looked at him.

Pastor : " As I was saying. He blessed him and in his blessings he shall receive. Hayi nis azomkhuluma makholwa ngiyazi omamDlamini bedla amakhekhe netiye bedikidana ( you will still gossip about him Fellow Christian's , I know Mrs Dlamini and the others eating biscuits with tea gossiping )"

The church laughed he started walking around.

Razor held my hand.

Pastor : " you hear them say he he he Who's daughter is this , he he he who's son is that "

He stops.

Pastor: " are you a child of God contently being a judge Judy ? "

Congregation : " no !"

He raised his hands and came back to us.

Pastor: " your marriage will be blessed. Kneel before me my kids. "

also embarrassed We turned to him and kneeled before him holding hands. He starts to pray over our heads. I wonder who told him we are getting married. Maybe Razor mentioned that detail to him . When he was done the congregation clapped the hands and we went to sit down and some turned to congratulate us . Nice bunch.

Razor : " If I knew this was going on I wouldn't have came. "

Me : " you missed us "

Razor : " I did "

Letho laid her head on his chest as she was sitting on his lap. Anele just rested his head on my lap.

.

.

\*KHENSANI\*

after what was necessary was done we went to the mall and he bought two beds ,Fridge and all that's important and needed and it will be delivered. I just think he is doing too much and then after like we need some blanket so we bought two and a fleece and also clothes for both of us. Not too much . Now it was like I am spending and it seems to amuse him. We went to go grocery shopping and bought missing appliances , like a kettle and iron and what not as well and it was all done . I was tired when we were done. We then loaded things in the car and he drove off .

Ntambo : " we will drop these off and go fetch your things "

I sighed.

Ntambo : " don't worry "

I nodded. We got to the apartment and we off loaded from the car and w had an hour before the delivery truck is here with the big Stuff. We went back to the car and he drove off to where I used to live. Man was I scared and nervous as well. We got to the settlements and he parked the car near the road side and locked it.

Ntambo : " let's go "

Me : " you stay here "

Ntambo: " Khensani we won't argue "

I nodded and we walked through the houses and got to our shack and the neighbour was out. Oh how I hate her for always reporting to Bakang .

Her : " eh Khensani ,o tlisa banna, Bakang a ke ke a thabela ho utloa seo( you bring men ,Bakang won't be happy to hear that )"

Ntambo : " Y-

Me : " don't "

Her : " u ntebets e empa u tseba 'nete( ignore me but you know I am telling the truth )"



I opened the door.

Me : " stay here .

He nodded and I got in and lifted the bed and took the envelope that contained my documents and checked inside before I walked out.

Ntambo : " got everything ? "

I nodded.

Ntambo : " ok let's go "

We walked off

.

.

.

To be continued

[09/17, 16:38] : ~ Unexpectedly ~

INSERT 27

After church we met with the Pastor and he shared a few verses and said that Anele and Razor are special people. Razor well he doesn't believe that but I believe that they are really. We all left in different cars and I went to drop the car at the house before we all left for Mc Donald as I have promised to the kids. We got there and I ordered for everyone and I paid , it's not a crime to pay sometimes ladies right ? The kids went to play a bit.

Me : " you look annoyed. "

Razor : " I wasn't planning on going to church today "

Me : " I am sorry "

I perked his lips.

Razor : " it's ok "

Me : " I am worried about Ntambo is he ok ? "

Razor : " yes he is ok "

Me : " ok that's fine then. "

Razor : " so you are gonna stay the whole week ? "

Me : " yes I will , a promise is a promise "

Razor : " I need to send my uncle's fast so we can get married and live together with our son "

Me : " I can't wait for that. I will plan things with you involved as well "

Razor : " I am bad at making girly decisions "

Me : " I have been thinking love "

Razor : " yes Nana "

Me : " That I want us to have you know a nice convenient wedding and it should be in the township and also the traditional wedding same day so we can get it over and done with. "

Razor : " If you like it "

Me : " I love it. That's why I have been thinking. We get married in church and The pastor blesses our marriage "

Razor : " I feel like the pastor is stealing you little by little "

I laughed

Me : " no. He is not. Church is nice and I want to

constantly go with the kids. "

Razor:" you mentioned the kids and not me "

Me : " and you too "

Razor:" No you said it "

Me : " We are not going to fight this Ngomane "

Razor:" say that again "

Me : " Mshika , Ngomane "

He kissed my lips.

Razor:" I love you "

Me : " Ngikuthanda more Sthandwa Sam ( I love you more my love )"

I rested my head on his chest as we waited for our order.

.

.

\*KHENSANI\*

we went past the Steers drive thru and bought some take away before going to the flat and the delivery people were there. They got the things inside and we thanked them. Ntambo took off his top and shoes and he was left in his jeans. I expected alot of tattoos or something but just one on his right upper chest and he seems like an active person as well.

Ntambo:" are we gonna eat first ? "

Me : " we can unpack and you can eat "

Ntambo : " I will help you "

Me : " ok "

We started unpacking. We started with the bedrooms and set up the beds and then I rinsed the linen And Ntambo would put it and he was frustrated by the sheet. I laughed.

Ntambo : " laugh at me "

Me : " let me help "

I helped him by the side that was getting to him .

Me : " You were pulling aggressively , come see "

He stood behind me , the side is more visible so I don't know. I got done and I was about to turn and he held my waist. I froze.

Ntambo : " be careful before you bump yourself into me. "

Me : " sorry "

We made the bed to his room and it was done and then we went to the room I will be using and we got done. We did other places separately as well and I was tired. I packed the food away atleast then the rest we will carry on tomorrow or another day. We took our food and warmed it before we sat down to eat .

Ntambo : " how are you feeling ? "

Me : " I am good "

Ntambo : " Mmmh "

We ate then after I went to throw away the rest of the containers and then cleaned up .

" I feel tired. I need knew moving is this tiring "

Me : " yeah it is "

Ntambo : " don't worry you are safe "

Me : " thank you "

.

.

**\*MAMTHOBENI \***

after the breakfast we had , we went to lunch and would sit outside and enjoy the view of this house. It was relaxing and also nice as we would talk and get to know bits off each other. He went onto go and answer hi phome and I sat there by the pool side just thinking of what he said and what he ment. He got back and sat next to me and kissed my hand.

Smiso : " I was talking to my brothers about the negotiations. "

Me : " when are they happening ? "

Smiso : " the following weekend. "

Me : " that's wonderful for Unathi "

Smiso : " I guess "

There was silence.

Smiso : " icecream ? "

Me : " that would be wonderful "

I laughed.

Me : " I hope it's not some Italian ice cream "

He laughed.

Smiso : " no it's just Vanilla. Come "

He took my hand and he kissed my forehead and we stood up and went inside.

.

.

.

\*UNATHI \*

.

.

Our orders came and I called the kids to come and eat and we all ate. This sight was exciting and heart warming as well.



Anele : " Mommy i don't like this green thing "

He took out the pickles from his burger.

Me : " ok "

He carried on eating.

Razor : " This is small "

Me : " haah babe what do you want more "

Razor : " some desert would have been nice "

Me : " sies "

He chuckled.

Letho : " yay! Ice cream ! "

Me : " no "

Letho : " but it's not twelve mommy "

Me : " it's one "

She sulked.

Razor : " your time limit has n't come so I will buy it "

Letho : " thank you daddy "

I looked at him and he shrugged.

Me : " when you are done we will leave "

Letho : " Ok "

They kept on eating.

.

.

\*MAMTHOMBENI \*

We felt young for a moment today and also matured as well. The door bell rang as he had my feet on his lap and then the door opened and I removed my legs and he stood up.

Smiso : " Bulelwa "

His ex wife looked at me.

Bulelwa : " I had to hear it from my brother that Unathi is out "

Smiso : " you left her high and dry "

Bulelwa : " she is my daughter and what are you doing on my couch ! "

Smiso : " we are divorced and get out of my house.  
Don't barge like you own it. "

I stood up and wore my shoes leaving them arguing  
there. I am too old for this behaviour.

.

.

.

To be continued

[09/17, 16:39] : ~ Unexpectedly ~

Insert 28

**\*MERCY\***

I was rushing around the kitchen. They really mean  
business those women who give us marriage  
advices. It's not a walk in the park and definitely  
wasn't over the past few years as well especially

our first two years of marriage. It was also . I pat around my body and take off the apron and I am startled by a short figure next to me. He smiles and I do the same.

Me : " morning "

He lifts his lunch bag to me. I have been looking for it.

Me : " thank you "

Phila : " Daddy dressed me up "

Me : " I can see. Where is Yolanda ? "

She comes down the stairs and her hair is done. She is grown as well .

Yolanda : " Morning Mom and Blueberry "

Phila frowns and I take him in my arms and place him in the counter and I feed him and Sandile walks in when I am about finished feeding Phila , he kisses my cheek and reaches for the fruit basket in front of me and takes a peach and apple.

Me : " Sit down you are not going to work without eating "

Sandile : " babe alot of work is waiting for me "

I shook my head .

Yolanda : " daddy was leaving us "

Me: " I see "

She carries on eating and I give Sandile his food and wipe Philasande's face and get him down to go rinse his mouth.

Me : " did he brush his teeth ? "

Sandile : " i brushed him "

Me : " thank you "

I kiss his cheek.

Me : " you have a meeting today ? "

Sandile : " at 10h45 "

He looked at his watch. I look at him. I am scared , I Almost lost him and I almost mis carried Phila as well. It was tough for me. As much as I wanted to leave him but the whole accident he needed me. The thoughts of seeing him laying there with multiple machines around him still scares me even

when he is asleep next to me.

Sandile : " Mercy !"

Me : " love"

Sandile : " I was calling you ,"

Me : " oh I am Sorry"

He stands up with his finished plate and he's to the sink and drinks water and turns to me and he comes and holds my waist.

Sandile : " it was 5 years ago "

Me : " I am not at ease that those people were not found and put behind bars. "

Sandile : " don't worry. Your body doesn't need stress "

He kisses me.

Sandile : " ok ?"

Me : " ok "

Sandile : " how about we get you pregnant ?"

Me : " go to work "

He chuckled.

Sandile : " I love you "

Me : " I love you too "

We kissed

"Ewwu mommy is kissing a boy"

We broke it.

Sandile : " and mommy is the only one allowed to kiss a boy "

Yolanda : " ,how many boys ?"

Me : " two boys "

Sandile : " who is the second one ?"

Me : " phila come"

Phila : " no mommy I don't want "

He walked off and Yolanda took their lunch bags and walked off.

Sandile : " I will see you baby "

Me : " have a good day "

They walked out. I finished studying and got my degree and also did my honours and now I am doing my Masters and why? Because I am a house wife, sandile would rather have me study but not work.

.

.

\*KHENSANI\*

I moved the sealed boxes of some appliances and I couldn't find the kettle.

" You are looking for something "

I turned and he walked in wearing his t-shirt. I swallowed.

Me : " I am looking for the kettle. I need some coffee "

Ntambo : " morning "

Me : " good morning "

Ntambo : " how did you sleep ? "



Well until the fear of Bakang haunted me.

Me : " good "

Ntambo : " good "

He perked my lips holding my waist and then went to open the cupboards and searched.

Ntambo : " I don't see it "

Me : " me either "

I touched my lips. His lips smelt of mint , I touched my waist .

Ntambo : " oh here "

Me : " thank you "

Ntambo : " pour it in a traveling mug because you will be late "

I nodded.

Ntambo : " I am going to wear shoes "

He walked off. Wait is he taking me to work ? I decided to keep quiet and made the coffee and then I was done and poured it in a traveling mug and

took my bag off the tv stand and my phone and he came back with car keys.

Ntambo : " let's go "

I nodded. I won't. Ask anything , we walked out of the building and We got in the car and he started and drove off.

Ntambo : " ( singing ) phezu komuntu womuntu, phezu komuntu amalobolo , phezu komuntu oshadile bamnandi abantu babantu "

He kept on singing and bobbling his head.

Ntambo : " Let me put some music on "

He did.

Ntambo : " so tell me how you ended up with him "

Me : " things weren't ok at home so we ran together here "

He nodded.

Me : " have you seen your mother ? "

He was quiet .

Ntambo : " no "

I nodded. He held my hand , I looked at it and looked away.

Me : " I love this song "

He turned it up and smiled.

Ntambo : " sing it "

Me : " ha "

He chuckled.

Ntambo : " come on "

Me : " it's already at the end "

Ntambo : " I am sure you have it on your phone "

Me : " I do "

Ntambo : " connect it. I want to hear what is my future wife's favourite song "

Me : " wife? "

Ntambo : " Mrs Duma. MamuMthombeni "

I laughed.

Me : " listen to this song "

I took out my phone and connected and started playing it. We listened to it and he was silent and I saw a smile .I sang along.

" Nguwena Owami ,

akhekho engimbonayo ngaphandle kwakho

Inhliziyo icul ' ulozolo

Makengabona lentsizwa

Nguwena Owami

Akekho engimbonayo ngaphandle kwakho

Inhliziyo icul' ulozolo

Makengabona lentsizwa

Nomakanjani , awe Dali wami

Nomakanjani , awe Dali wami ....."

Ntambo : " Awe Dali "

I laughed.

Me: " you are forward "

Ntambo : " sing it for me on our wedding day "

Me : " Please "

He had a straight face .

Ntambo : " I will marry you khensani. J ust wait and see "

Is he serious ? I looked at him then back at my phone and the song changed.

.

.

\*UNATHI \*

i took the kids to school and Razor rushed somewhere after work I went to fetch them so I can drop Letho off at Ntethelelo's house.

Letho : " can I play a game mommy? "

She said from the backseat and I gave them my phone and I drove off. It rang and good thing it was connected so I answered

Me : " hello "

Qamo : " hello Mrs , you forgot about me "

Me : " it's been hectic lately. How are you ? "

Qamo : " guess who is back "

Me : " who ? "

Qamo : " the devil in a woman's body "

Me : " I am lost "

Qamo : " Your mother "

Me : " haibo don't say she's mother.

Qamo : " whatever , she is here for your lobola "

Me : " I will go all whatever on her if she ruins anything "

Qamo : " you know her. And I got you a dress for the day "

Me : " wow thanks. I have written a menu as well "

Qamo : " for your in laws ? "

Me : " yes. I am nervous "

Qamo : " that's so cute. Look I have to go. Love you "

Me : " love yourself as well "

We hung up .

Letho : " the devil is back ? "

Me : " no "

She was silent , this child talks too much and it worries me sometimes. We got to Andiswa's house and the gate was opened for me and I drove in and then unbuckled them and I took Letho's bags and we walked inside. The door opened by Zikhali

Me : " hi "

He hugged them and they rushed inside and jumped on Ntethelelo.

Me : " Hi "

Andiswa stood up and hugged me. I was taken.

Me : " i can feel it "

She laughed.

Andiswa : " how are you ? "

Me : " I am well "

Ntethelelo : " I missed you guys "

Zikhali : " we missed you "

We looked at them.

Letho : " daddy daddy "

Ntethelelo : " yes baby "

Letho : " mommy is getting married to daddy 2. I am gonna have two mommies and two daddies "

Anele : " yay! "

Zikhali : " yay! "

They jumped on him.

Ntethelelo : " don't jump too much "

Andiswa : " you are getting married ? "

Me : " yes. To Anele's Father "

Andiswa : " wow congrats "

Me : " thanks "

Ntethelelo : " you should bring him for dinner "



Me : " to ? "

Andiswa : " uhm yes , so we can know him since we all revolve around the kids and get to know him "

Me : " I will let him know , we have to go "

Anele : " arh "

Andiswa : " you will come soon baby "

Me : " yes , come bye everyone "

We waved and walked out getting in the car. I started it and drove off to work.

.

.

\*MAMTHOMBENI\*

Bulelwa : " go make some tea for me and stop sitting down "

I looked at her.

Bulelwa: didn't you hear me ? "

I ate my chocolate coated strawberries.

Bulelwa : "I said ....."

" You will not do that in my house. You will not talk to Died like that "

He came forth.

Bulelwa : " she is a worker she should be doing her work "

Smiso : " that's where you are wrong. She is my partner and not your maid "

She clicked her tongue

Bulelwa : " no one will make you as happy as me "

She walked off and I laughed by mistake. Smiso. Hi kids.

Me : " I am sorry "

He sat down next to me.

Smiso : " I see you got my gift "

Me : " yes. Thank you "

Smiso : " I am sorry about all of this "

Me : " it's ok. I can handle her "

Smiso : "she will be gone soon "

Me : it's your house "

He kissed my cheek.

Me : " how was your day ? "

Smiso : " I am retiring soon. Anele is young and I need someone to head the company that's my little issue but I got someone today "

Me : " that's wonderful "

Smiso : " I want to cuddle "

Me : " we are old for sex "

He laughed.

Smiso : " I still have energy. How about we see ? "

Me : " tricks "

Smiso : " you are very lovable Philisiwe "

Me : " thank you "

He kissed my lips and held my hand.

Smiso : " I love you "

I smiled.

Me : " I love you too "

Smiso : " that cuddle "

Me : " we can cuddle "

He chuckled And we got up from the garden bench and held hands walking inside. Bulelwa looked at us while she was watching TV and we walked up the stairs .

.

.

\*RAZOR \*

This is a mess. A really big one. He punches my stomach and I cough and blood came out as the others were holding me. It's because there are 3 of them and only one of me and caught me off guard.

Guy : " do you know who we are ? "

Me : " Khumalo brothers "

Ayanda : " I want to teach you a lesson "

The door opened and Wendy was pushed in.

Wendy : " I didn't steal any money "

Thelo : " shut up ! "

He slapped her.

Zamani : " you know her ? "

Me : " no , why would I mess with my step daughter's family ? That's like killing her and my fiance not seeing her again "

Wendy : " he knows me "

Me : " if it was me then take the gun and pull the trigger. I love Unathi to do her like that. I do clean stuff. I have my one business "

Zamani : " Unathi ? That.... "

Me : " don't you even call her a bit "

Me : " we will talk about that later. "

Wendy : " he took it "

Mbongeni : " but we traced it in her account "

Wendy : " no "

Ayanda : " we are sorry man "

Me : " Yeah, I wouldn't risk not seeing my son again "

Thelo : " oh you are the father of that silent thing "

Me : " the words again "

They let me go "

Zamani : " we will teach you , "

I stood up and walked out

Wendy : " I will get you ! "

They taizored her and I carried on walking. That was close and painful. I can't believe they believed that silly story. I called ntambo .

Ntambo : " I am not coming back , I am living with my woman "

Me : " we will talk about that later. I need you to take money from Wendy's account and out it in another that's untraceable and then we split it. "

Ntambo : " it's done V "

Me : " sure "

I hung up. I got a text from Unathi "

\*\*\*"we need to talk babe"\*\*\*

Oh my God. I hope it's nothing serious.

.

.

.

[09/17, 16:39] : ~ Unexpectedly ~

Insert 29

I was doing someone's nails. Yes I may own the place but I also do nails here and there and application of the weave as well as people who come just to apply make up. It's surprising how much really women spend just to fill up their faces and look pretty. For a good weave we are talking thousand that could have bought something needed for somewhere else. That's hair. Nails ,

lashes , make up kit all just sums up to big money that can be washed away after a few hours. Don't get me started on the water proof make up. These women sitting here want quality and we provide quality and they don't mind paying. We don't only accommodate rich women and trophy wives but anyone who is welcome, it all depends on what you want.

Lady : " these look wonderful with my new hair. I can't wait to dig something on them "

Me : " dig a back "

Lady : " sure will "

We laughed.

Me : " I will be right back. "

I left her so the nails and gel could settle well. I went to Khensani .

Me : " I heard my brother in law was here during lunch "

She jumped.

Khensani : " oh Fezile ? Yes "



Me : " spill it "

She sighed.

Khensani : " ok I was thinking of giving him a chance "

I squealed.

Me : " oh my God I am so happy for you. I haven't known him for long but I know these men are the sweetest.

Khensani : " I am worried. "

I almost blurted about the abuse issue.

Me : " don't be. He loves you. Enjoy him "

Khensani : " you are talking like I should devour him "

Me : " you dirty mind "

We laughed and she looked at the ceiling biting her lip .

Me : " uhm earth to you "

Khensani : " sorry "

Me : " let me leave you day dreaming about the man "

"

Khensani : " mxm "

We laughed and I walked away.

.

.

\*MERCY \*

The kids will be back anytime soon now so I went on cooking and I prepared little snacks if they get here before I am done. My mother in law called a few minutes ago asking me to come visit with the kids soon and I agreed. Well my father in law still doesn't like me , he has accepted that Sandile and I are together but still doesn't want me. I don't know why really and I would entertain it because I tried in the past. I hear footsteps approaching. .

Yolanda : " Hello mommy "

Me : " you are back early "

Yolanda : " daddy get fetched us saying he has a

headache "

Me : " go undress you and your brother then come and eat. Mommy made snacks "

They ran off . I moved to the lounge. Sandile walked in and he took off his blazer and threw the car keys on the table and sat on it.

Me : " how was your day ? "

Sandile : " I have a headache. The new client is demanding."

Me : " I will dish up for you then you can take pain killers.

Sandile : " or I can skip food. Let the kids eat and drink panado or Allergex then I eat you "

Me : " so much for being sick "

He chuckled and pulled me to him.

Sandile : " you are my cure "

Me : " for a headche ? No "

He chuckled .

Sandile : " the Dr once told me "

Me : " he was wrong "

The door bell rang.

Me : " who may it be ? "

Sandile : " I will get it "

I got off him and he stood up and walked to the door. I went to the kitchen and I took pain killers in the top cupboard for him and got water and he called me.

Sandile : " Babe ! "

Me : " I am coming. "

I walked in the lounge and there was a teenager boy sitting in the living room. He didn't look good , like he was on drugs or something.

Me : " uhm hi "

I put everything down and he just stood up and came to hug me crying .

Him : " I am glad I found you "

Me : " uhm...."

Him : " I can't stay with them. She mistreats me  
Mercy I can't anymore. She feeds me drugs I can't "  
I removed him from me and wiped his tears and  
looked at him, my eyes became glossy.

Me : " Pelo"

He nodded and I hugged him crying. I held him for  
dear life. He looks small and tiny like he is dying.

Me : " what's wrong ? You came from Pretoria? "

He nodded fast.

Thapelo : " Yes. I couldn't "

He scratched himself. "

Sandile : " i think he needs to freshen up and eat  
before anything. To get him comfortable "

I nodded trying to wipe my tears. Where is Mom ?  
Why is he like this.

" Mommy we are done "

Sandile : " go eat babies "

They looked at Thapelo and they nodded walking off. I haven't seen him in 8 years. He was 9 when I was pregnant and disowned. I never saw him again. My only brother.

\*KHENSANI\*

Knock off time came and Unathi was all excited just to see Ntambo fetch me. He came in the salon all changed up from what he was wearing and I took my bag.

Meme : " mmmh I wonder "

Me : " Sshhh "

Ntambo : " you are ready ? "

Me : " yes. "

Meme : " I love chocolate cake with brandy "

Me : " Melokuhle ! "

She laughed. He took my hand and we walked out.

Me : " we still got alot of unpacking to do "

Ntambo : " I did the major things. J ust those small stuff left and the tv is set "

Me : "you shouldn't have done it alone "

He opened the door for me and I thanked him and got in. He went to his side and got in.

Ntambo : " could you relax ?"

I nodded and he chuckled and drove off to the apartment. We got there and he parked and we got out and went inside. It was neat like nothing was left.

Me : "wow "

It was actually great "

Ntambo : " you like it ?"

I felt teary for a reason and I hugged him and cried and he hugged me back.

Ntambo : " I am sorry "

I giggled I can see it's awkward for him , I wiped my tears.

Me : " thank you "

Ntambo : " no need to thank me "

I kissed him and he returned it holding my cheeks and deepening the kiss. Its good. My God his lips are nice , thick ,soft and tender .I broke it.

Me : " uhm .... "

Ntambo : " I like the way you say thank you "

Me : " mxm "

Ntambo : " really "

He leaned in and kissed me this time and held my waist, I put my hands around his neck. He bit my bottom lip slowly and perked my lips.

Ntambo : "Ngiyazifela ngawe Khensani ( I love you so much Khensani )"

I looked at him and he kissed me again. He i a very good kisser and makes one enjoy and Don't want to stop.

.

.



\*MAMTHOMBENI\*

"The sun rose from the darkness as her sharp cries filled me whole. I then named her Philisiwe as she brought life into my life ."

Smiso : " that's wonderful "

I closed my mother's diary. We were in his room cuddling while I was reading.

Me : " is Unathi ok ? "

Smiso : " she is ok "

Me : " and Qamukile ? She left angry "

Smiso : " she will calm down "

I nodded and a knock was on the door.

Smiso : " ignore it "

I nodded and he held me. Soft jazz music was playing around the bedroom radio while I closed my eyes imagining how my son is lie in jail. I miss him, I miss him so much .I am glad I haven't heard he is dead. It gives me peace as well but I want to hold

him again but when ? When will I hold my Fezile ?

.

.

**\*SIYAMTHANDA \***

He walked in and threw all his things on the bed next to me and I took my phone and looked at the time .

Ayanda : " I know I am late and I am sorry. "

He took off his cufflinks and shoes and got on the bed and laid his head on my thighs. I put the magazine I was reading away.

Me : " what's wrong ? "

Ayanda : " where is Siyanda ? "

Me : " he is asleep. He had a long day "

Ayanda : " me too. We found the person who stole from me and it's a woman "

Me : " where is she ? "

Ayanda : " what do you wanna do ? "

Me : " beat her butt for stealing the money "

He chuckled.

Ayanda : " don't baby. We lost it. It's a lost course "

Me : " report her "

Ayanda : " with the police it will be messy or cold "

Me : " you are ok ? "

Ayanda : " I am ok "

I kissed his forehead and played with his hair.

Me : " did you eat ? "

Ayanda : " I saw the food. Thank you "

Me : " it's ok "

He sat up and bit his bottom lip.

Me : " what are you thinking off ? "

Ayanda : " a game "

Me : " what game ? "

I raised my brow and he pulled my legs and I laid on

my back and he got on me and kissed me while I held his face.

Ayanda : " how ( kissing my lips ) loud can you scream for Mntungwa "

Me : " No screaming "

Ayanda : " but the room is sound proofed "

Me : " what if the person who did the house didn't do too well and had a glitch somewhere and sound passes through and then Mam Balu hears me screaming your name "

Ayanda : " come on. It will be fun "

Me : " Ayanda "

He kissed my thighs removing my silk gown .

Ayanda : " relax Dr Khumalo "

Me : " it's risky "

Ayanda : " I love this one "

He was talking about my lingerie.

Me : " I have alot that I haven't worn "

Ayanda : " mmm "

He touched my private area and went down and parted my legs working his fingers. I gasped and bit my bottom lip closing my eyes as I feel the pleasure. He then pulled it out and kissed it .

.

.

\*UNATHI \*

I walked inside the bedroom. I checked for razor everywhere and I found him in bed sleeping in boxers only. I stood by the doorway and examined him. Anele went to sleep after eating. I walked in and I gently touched him but he held my arm.

Razor : " don't do that. I would have broken your hand "

Me : " sorry. What's wrong ? "

Razor : " long day "

I went to open the lights and his jaw was bruised.

Me : " wish what happened ? "

Razor : " nothing major "

Me : " even your stomach is purple "

I touched him and he flinched.

Razor : " Kasi problems. Don't worry ok "

I looked at him.

Razor : " Nana don't worry "

He pulled me to him and we perked.

Me : " if you are ok " ? razor : " I am. "

Me : " have you eaten ? "

Razor : " I am not hungry "

I nodded. He then closed his eyes and looked down rubbing his eyes then opened them.

Me : " are you ok ? "

Razor : " yeah. I thought I saw something "

Me : " I have painkillers. They work like a charm for my period pains "

He nodded. I got up and took them out of my bag and went to get him water and then came back and he drank. He laid down after.

Me : " Khensani and Fezile "

Razor : " He won't hurt her "

Me : " I know "

Razor : " just tell her to be loyal that's all "

Me : " am I loyal ? "

Razor : " yeah "

Me : " Ntethelelo and Andiswa invited us for dinner "

Razor : " gosh "

Me : " we are co parenting "

Razor : " fine "

Me : " thank you babe. Sleep "

I kissed his lips and went to the bathroom.

.

.

.  
\*KHENSANI\*

The kissing went to the bedroom and ended up being deeper than it was , he took off his top and my top and I was yearning for his lips to touch my skin again and make me shiver. He unhooked my bra and he kissed the space between my boobs, I held his head as he went to nibbling on my nipples and I gasped at it and he kissed my boob and sucked on my nipple s his tongue intertwined and the other was being squeezed in his manly hand. He holds my waist and kisses my belly and takes my pants off slowly and I allow him before he brings his lips for me to devour on. [SCISSORED]

.

.

.

To be continued

[09/17, 16:39] : ~ Unexpectedly~



Insert 30

\*ANDISWA\*

Ntethelelo : " there is a problem in Germany again. "

Me : " you have to go ? "

Ntethelelo : " No , Kwando is going this time "

I nodded and looked at him.

Me : " Mbulazi we have to talk "

He turned from the mirror and looked at me.

Ntethelelo : " something wrong ? "

I got off the bed. I have already prepared the kids for school and they leave early with Dina. She doesn't mind driving the kids because she doesn't do anything. Zamani doesn't want her to work so she studies in her free time and she says she enjoys it at times as well, I wasn't going to work

today . I wasn't feeling ok.

Me : " please sit down. "

He sat down next to me on the bed and I looked at him.

Ntethelelo : " are you ok ? "

Me : " yes I am "

Ntethelelo : " ok you can tell me "

Me : " I was sick a long time ago and having sharp headaches while you were in Durban "

Ntethelelo : " did you go to the Dr like I said ? "

Me : " yes I did "

Ntethelelo : " how are you feeling now ? "

Me : " I am ok. I feel ok. "

Ntethelelo : " what did the Dr say ? "

Me : " he checked me and tested and he ... "

He looked at me and I smiled and kissed his lips.

Ntethelelo : " He what ? "

Me : "we are gonna be parents "

Ntethelelo : " parents "

Me : " I am pregnant "

He looked at me.

Ntethelelo : " as in like a little Mntungwa is growing in you ? "

Me : " yes "

He engulfed me in a hug and rolled us on the bed and I giggled and we shared a kiss.

Ntethelelo : " you are kidding me ? "

Me : " no "

Ntethelelo : " I am not going to work anymore. We are going to the Dr to see our champion "

Me : " oh Mntungwa "

Ntethelelo : " Fuck you don't know how happy I am baby "

Me : " me too "

Ntethelelo : " I love you "

Me : " I love you too Mntungwa "

We shared a kiss.

Me : " I love you "

.

.

\*MERCY \*

I couldn't sleep last night. We decided to let Thapelo rest before we ask anything. I am worried about him and the state he was in yesterday wasn't pleasant to me.

"You left me "

He sat on the high chair next to me and I put my mug down and sighed.

Me : " I am sorry "

Sandile : " How about I prepare the kids and then I take them to school and work from home today ? "

Me : " you would do that ? "

Sandile : " yes "

I perked his lips .

Me : " I will make a breakfast fit for a king "

Sandile : " you have to "

We laughed.

Sandile : " I am here ok ? "

Me : " thank you "

We kissed and he got up and walked off. I started getting off the chair and I started making breakfast as I promised and pancakes for the kids. They came down the stairs after some time .

Yolanda : " morning Mommy "

Phila gave me his lunch bag .

Me : " morning baby "

Phila : " morning Mommy "

I kissed his cheek and sat him on the high chair and then I fed him and Sandile fed Yolanda.

" Good morning "

He stood there in a distance . I gave Phila his pancake and he fed himself then got off.

Me : " Hey how did you sleep ? "

My eyes were teary.

Thapelo : " ok "

Sandile : " Let's go kids "

They got off .

Me : " bye babies "

Yolanda : " bye mommy "

Sandile : " Bye "

He kissed my cheek.

Me : " bye "

They left.

Me : " come and eat "

I sat him down and dished up food for him and he went in for the kill.

Me : " what happened Thapelo? "

He looked at me.

Thapelo : " Mom died the year after you left "

Tears left my eyes.

Me : " I ... didn't know "

Thapelo : " we moved from where we used to live.  
Andiswa didn't know as well "

Me : " oh , it's my fault "

Thapelo : " when I was 12 dad remarried and his wife  
has kids as well. We stayed together and she  
mistreated me , from beatings to sleeping outside "

Me : " and where is dad ? "

Thapelo : " he is there "

He is done eating.

Me : " you want some more? "

He nods and I dish up for him.

Thapelo : " she didn't like and want me to be better  
than her kids. She felt threatened so it states small  
with muffins but I never noticed.

Me : " drugs ? "

He nodded.

Thapelo : " I felt the urge to have another Fix and it was strange. She didn't mind funding me in that "

Me : " what ? "

Thapelo : " I started failing and I dropped out in grade 9 "

Me : " oh ngwana wamama "

I hugged him. He is shaking.

Thapelo : " I don't want to do drugs Mercy , I can't stop scratching myself. I need another fix "

Me : " I will help you stop them. I am here "

I wiped my tears. Oh my brother.

.

.

\*UNATHI \*

I fixed myself for work and looked at Razor. He was



sound asleep since yesterday and I am worried about his bruises. What if it's internal as well.?

Me : " baby "

He groaned.

Me : " I made breakfast for you "

He nodded.

Me : " are you ok ? "

Razor : " I am , don't worry "

Me : " ok "

I kissed his cheek.

Me : " I am off.

Razor : " enjoy your day "

Me : " if you don't feel ok , call me "

Razor : " don't worry "

Me : " ok "

I took my bag.

Me : " I love you "

Razor : " I love you more "

I kissed his lips and walked out.

Me : " Anele let's go "

He took his bag and jumped of the couch and followed me out.

.

.

**\*WENDY \***

Me : " ah Thabis a! "

Thabis a : " I am sorry "

She put sevlon on the cotton will and dabbed it on my busted lip .

Me : " Thabi ! "

She stood up leaving me and I sniffed.

Me : " you should have seen him lying through his teeth. "

Thabis a : " he is a jerk "

Me : " I am gonna get him. And he won't see it coming "

She looked at me.

.

.

\*KHENSANI\*

My body was aching , my private area was burning and I felt drained. I don't think I will be able to go to work today. I couldn't move because Ntambo's leg was intertwined with mine and his hand was on my stomach.

Me : " Fezile "

He groaned. I have never had someone make love to me and fuck me the way he did. I felt something through it all.

Me : " Fezile wake up please "

Ntambo : " Sleep khensani "

Me : " remove your leg then so I can go and pee "

He removed it and I got off stumbling a bit then went to the bathroom. It was a mission to pee. I peed like I am letting go of droplets. . I finished after a long time and I opened water in the bathtub and I went to brush my teeth before getting inside and soaking myself. There was a knock on the door.

Ntambo : " are you ok ? "

Me : " I am "

Ntambo : " Ok "

I bathed myself and got out better and wrapped a towel around me and I walked out of the bathroom and went to my room. I heard him going in the bathroom. I wore a dress. My pussy needs some air to breath yoh. I went to take my phone and went to my room again and I called Unathi.

Unathi : " Khensani where are you ? "

Me : " I can't make it to work I am sick "

Unathi : " oh no "

Me : " what ? "

Unathi : " I know that stunt. He fucked you didn't he

?"

Me : " who ? "

Unathi : " Oouuh he must have been good if you can't come "

Me : " I am sick ad my body is aching "

She laughed

Me : " Unathi ,you act differently from all owners "

Unathi : " why should I be uptight. Oouh girl I need to hear this tomorrow , take a day off "

Me : " thank you "

Unathi : " I want you at work tomorrow . "

Me : " I will come "

She giggled. I hung up my door opened and I lifted my head and he leaned against the door frame ,what is this ? I feel shy and scared as well. We just had sex and now..?

Ntambo : " how are you feeling ? "

Me : " better after bathing "

He smiled.

Ntambo : " We need to talk "

Me : " ok "

I sat up and he walked in and sat down next to me "

Ntambo : " After yesterday how do you feel about us ? "

Me : " at the moment it seems awkward "

Ntambo : " it's not "

I looked at him.

Ntambo : " I love you ok ? "

I nodded.

Ntambo : " So you are officially my woman "

Me : " you didn't ask hawu "

Ntambo : " our souls connected "

Me : " my God "

We laughed and he perked my lips.

Ntambo : " Mon amour "

I blushed.

Me : " stop the tricks. I am not sleeping with you anytime soon "

Ntambo : " you will be surprised screaming my name in a second "

Me : " no "

We laughed.

.  
.br/>.

To be continued

[09/17, 16:40] : ~ Unexpectedly~

Insert 31

Qamo : " mmmh , that looks wonderful ! "

Zama : " you look amazing "

Me : "it looks beautiful "

Zama : " Really Qamo I commend you"

She clapped her hands and I took my phone.

Me : " you I have to go ladies , Anele "

Zama : " oh my God I forgot my pumpkin "

She put the wine glass down and I rushed to the bedroom and I changed getting out of the dress and wore my clothes and held my shoes.

Qamo : "I will come with it next week. "

Me : " thank you. "

Qamo : " your mother wants to see you"

Me : " don't ruin things. "

She laughed.

Zama : " let's go "

She made a call.

Zama : " baby ...."

I went to my car and I got in and then a message came in my phone.



Razor : " I forgot to say I fetched Anele "

I breathed out.

Me : " thank you "

I put my phone away and I started the car and I drove off.

.

.

**\*RAZOR \***

Unathi's pain killers helped me alot. I even got to fetch our son and I took us out just to bond. He is a very silent kid but speaks when he wants to. I know it's not Unathi or my personality because we talk alot. I went to check my business and then I drove home. My phone rang and Anele ran to his bedroom.

Me : " sharp "

Ntambo : " I transferred the money "

Me : " good. "

Ntambo : " what happened ? "

Me : " sloppy job with Wendy "

Ntambo : " why don't you cut her off ? "

Me : " I did. "

Ntambo : " if you can't I will do it for you "

Me : " no worries "

Ntambo : " ok. I will see you "

Me : " transfer half into my account "

Ntambo : " I will "

Me : " sure "

I hung up and sent a text to Unathi .

.

.

**\*MERCY \***

Thapelo slept for some time now. I would go and check on him here and there until he woke up and

ate lunch. I went to Sandile's study as he had locked himself in there since morning. I knocked lightly and he signaled I came in and I walked in.

Sandile : " baby "

Me : " you have been cooking yourself in here even after you fetched the kids. "

Sandile : " i am sorting the Thapelo issue "

I looked at him.

Sandile : " come see this "

I walked next to him and he showed me his laptop.

Me : " what ? It's a rehabilitation facility "

Sandile : " yes. We will take him there for rehabilitation and then enroll him in the schools around Durban. I already sent in an application to two schools already . "

Me : " uhm "

He turned to me.

Sandile : " baby "

I hugged him and kissed his face and he chuckled.

Sandile : " kiss the lips "

I kissed his lips and he held my waist. I broke it.

Me : " I love you "

Sandile : " I love you more baby. I got you "

I hugged him. This man though.

.

.

\*THAPELO \*

I opened my eyes and looked around this big room. I sit up from the bed and it's getting dark outside. I get off the bed and go to the bathroom and i started vomiting . My stomach was cramping and it hurt. I vomited again green substances came out. I got frightened and I stood up and my vision was blurry.

\_\_\_\_\_ (flash back)

Kele:"(step mom ) Eat Nx , You should leave this house because you steal and buy drugs. What are you doing with your life heeh Thapelo !?"

Me : " Mom "

It has been 4 days without eating. Dad was not home he was at work. I scratched myself.

Kele : " eat. You should die because you are useless ! Your mother is not here ,this is my house ! "

She turned her heels and I stretched my hand and took a fingers full of pap and I ate with cabbage. It felt like heaven . I chewed slowly.

Kele : " I am going next door. Tell Tshago to lock the kitchen cupboards "

She walked out for her usual gossip session next door. As she went out of sight I stood up and went to their bedroom and searched for money and I found it ontop of the wardrobe. It wasn't much but I knew somehow it has to get me in Durban. I needed to find Mercy , I saw a newspaper on dad's dresser and it had her picture. I cried tears. She looks happy while I am in misery. I took it and

rushed out and got in a taxi and didn't look back

---

I walked out of the bedroom and tried carefully calculating my steps but I kept stumbling. I held on the wall and I missed a step and I rolled down the stairs.

"Mommy , daddy !!"

The pain was excruciating in my stomach. I groaned.

" oh my God. Sandile !"

She held me.

Mercy : " Thapelo can you see me ? Can you hear me ?"

She shouted for her husband again and I heard footsteps approaching and i was lifted up.

Mercy : " come kids "

I relaxed my body because what I am fighting is a loosing battle .

•  
•  
\*UNATHI\*

I got inside the house and Anele is laying on Razor while they are watching TV. Razor turns his head.

Me : " I am sorry I lost track of time with Zama and Qamo "

I kissed his lips.

Me : " thank you "

Razor : " he is my son as well "

Me : " you reminded me you know "

Razor : " about ? "

Me : " it's a pillow talk "

He smirked.

Razor : " he is asleep. Let's go "

Me : " ayi Ngomane, how are you ? "

Razor : " I am feeling better Nana thank you "

Me : " I need to bath "

I walked to the bedroom and threw my shoes on the floor and put my bag down and went to the bathroom to bath. After I was done I got out and went to the bedroom and Razor is in bed.

Me : " it's so early "

Razor : " it's never early , come here "

I got on him and we shared a kiss. He placed his hands on my butt.

Razor : " I love you "

Me : " let me show you how much I love you "

Razor : " Really ? "

I got him off his best.

Me : " „yes really "

Razor : " I like "

Me : " mmh "

I kissed him and he went to my neck and kissed it



and rolled me over and got on me and kissed my neck biting it slightly.

.

.

To be continued

[09/17, 16:40] : ~ Unexpectedly ~

Insert 32

\*MERCY \*

i am worried. The Drs haven't came out to inform me what's wrong with Thapelo. Sandile rushed to drop the kids off at his parents because they can't stay here with us .

Me : " Lord please "

I looked up just to push the tears back and then I looked down and a Dr came. I rushed to him.

Me : " Dr how is my brother ? "

Dr : " He is hanging there. "

Me : " whats the matter ? "

Dr : " we did some tests and some will come back tomorrow but we found an amount of cocaine and Rutex in his blood sample. "

Me : " what ? "

Dr : " we are gonna be monitoring him for a while , his livers are shutting down but we will be sure what is causing that by tomorrow "

I sobbed.

Sandile : " Mercy "

I rushed to him and hugged him .

Me : " It's a mess "

Dr : " We will do all that we can "

Sandile : " can we see him ? "

Dr : " Sure.

I removed myself from Sandile and we followed the

Dr. We got in his ward and he had a pipe going in his mouth and other machines. I cringed.

Me:"Pelo"

I went on my knees and cried in front of him .

Sandile : " baby he will be ok "

Me : " it's dad's fault. It's my fault "

Sandile : " it's not your fault. He will be ok "

Me : " he is small "

Sandile : " shhh. "

He comforted me.

.

.

.

**\*WENDY \***

I took a gulp off my beverage and put my glass down and looked back at Axe who is enjoying the meat.

Axe : " Ziyakhipha lah ( This is good ) "

Me : " What's with your friend Snitching on me ? "

Axe : " you are not relevant anymore " "

Me : " two minutes nyana with snow white he is breaking the rules " "

Axe : " years with him yet he never put a ring in it. " "

Thabis a : " what do you mean ? " "

Axe : " yaduma ikasi lonke lendaba ( it was the biggest need around here ) " "

Me : " what news ? " "

We looked at each other and she drank her beer.

Axe : " Razor proposed " "

I laughed and they looked at me.

Axe : " you think I am playing " "

She took out her phone and scrolled on it and I saw a video.

Me : " who took it ? " "

Axe : " me , I saw it " "

Me : " this is a mistake. That ring is mine. Nx "

Axe : " as we speak he is paying lobola in a few days "

Me : " What ? ! "

Thabisa : " calm down chomi "

I was fuming. I want to strangle someone.

.

.

\*UNATHI \*

Since I heard that mom is back. I don't even want to think of going back home. I will go thr day before if needed then after I am leaving. I won't stand her. Khensani walks into my office and I smile.

Khensani : " that smile "

Me : " you are glowing. "

Khensani : " it's the lighting. "

Me : " Ntambo dickmitises you well "

Khensani : " this is weird "

Me : " are you coming with us next week ? "

Khensani : " Ntambo did mention that you are getting paid for "

Me : " yep , I want you to come. I don't have friends "

Khensani : " I would be honored , new wigs have arrived. "

Me : " oh let me see them. "

I stood up and I followed after her .

.

.

\*MAMTHOMBENI \*

Bulelwa : " when is Unathi coming back ? "

I looked at her and carried on stirring the pots .

Bulelwa : " listen here. I am the only Mrs Ngema you hear.

Me : " Water ? "

Bulelwa :",for what ? "

Me : " too cool down. You are boiling too much "

Bulelwa : " you woman I wi..."

" Siwe! "

Smiso walked in the kitchen with his laptop.

Smiso : " I was looking at this and I ordered it "

Me : " what is it ? "

Smiso : " you will see it when it arrives "

I nodded.

Bulelwa : " this is disrespectful. What are the kids saying ! ? "

Smiso : " Can we talk later. I need to call my brothers. "

Me : " Sure "

He perks my lips .

Smiso : " I love you "

I smiled.

Me :",I love you too"

He walked off. Bulelwa clicked her tongue.

Bulelwa : " You won't win "

Me : " I think I did snd beyond without any effort.

Umdala for this ( you are old for this )"

I closed the pot and went to the sink.

.

.

**\*RAZOR \***

Ntambo : " i am sure there will be old men. "

Kau : " i will bring my father along. It will be just the three of us at the negotiations "

Me : " where is your mother fezile ? "

Ntambo : " I don't know the exact location"

I shook my head and laid back on the couch and out my feet on the table.

Ntambo : " you will do that at your house. I fuck khen



on that table "

I removed my legs.

Kau : " I put my food on that table. "

Ntambo : " We live alone so where do you expect us to do it ? "

Me : " even on the couch ? "

Ntambo : " No , not yet. She is running away.

Mthombeni is too much to handle for her "

We laughed.

Kau : " you are doing it right , keep it up. Eish I am cheating "

Me : " I always told you to leave that Thabis a "

Ntambo : " we are about to settle down and you are chasing skirts like a headless chicken. "

Kau : " I will leave Thabis a for this one "

Me : " do we know her ? "

Kau : " I have a picture of her "

He took out his phone . We took it and looked at the

girl.

Ntambo : " Damn. My woman is fine "

I hit him.

Me : " this is a very big upgrade "

Ntambo : " very. Like from SABC to Netflix "

Kau : " what do you mean ? "

I laughed

Ntambo : " let me say from Tazz to Lamborghini "

Me : " who is a tazz ? "

Ntambo : " obvious Trisha "

Me : " Thabis a "

Ntambo : " it's still the same like your Winnie "

Me : " it's Wendy and not my wendy. i have nana "

Kau : " back to my Netflix "

Ntambo : " she looks well off "

Kau : " She is a Dr and engaged "

Me : " have you shagged her ? "

Kau : " not yet. "

Ntambo : " just give up. Two days with My woman  
third day Mthombeni got her singing love songs "

Me : " I waited months on Unathi and that has never  
happened. "

Ntambo : " months. ? "

Kau : " yoh! "

Me : " ,she got arrested after birthing Lethokuhle so I  
had to wait for her to heal and the wait was worth  
cause damn she showed me "

Kau : " just give me some time and my woman will  
be jumping on my bed "

Ntambo : " that's what I want to hear. Better not go  
back to Trisha "

I shook my head.

.

.

\*SESETHU \*

Me : " tomorrow you will be going home. "

I smiled and took my things and I walked out of the ward. My feet hurt and I have been funny around the whole day. I go to my office and take my phone and I got a message from Lukhanyo.

"babe I won't be able to fetch you. Meeting "

I groaned.

Me : " my God. "

I texted Dr Ntombela and she said she will give me w lift but we will pass somewhere. If He just brought my car here before going to his meeting. I changed out if my scrubs and I am lazy to cook tonight. Oluhle walked in.

Oluhle : " let's go "

Me : " thank you. He did it again. "

Oluhle: "you should just drive yourself "

Me : " it's nice to be driven "

I pouted and she laughed. We walked out talking

and got in her car.

Oluhle : " can we pass at this chisanyama in Thembisa. They have nice meat "

Me : " I think I will buy as well because I am lazy to cook today "

Oluhle : "it's. Great "

We talk about general stuff and a text from Lukhanyo comes and I ignore it. We get to Thembisa . We get to the chisanyama and good thing we are a bit casual as well , the vibe is nice and the whole car wash theme. The ladies here envy us and the guys look at us. Trust me , I am no better because I exchanged myself to be where I am for money to study and food. Everything. I cut off that life after graduating . We find a seat and sit down.

Oluhle : " what are you gonna buy ? "

Me : " a drink would be good now and whatever meat you will buy "

Oluhle : " for how much ? "

Me : " R200 is fine "

I have her the money and took out my phone and she walked off.

Lukhanyo : " \*\*\* " "Baby I am sorry \*\*"

Me : " \*\*\* " "it's fine \*\*\*"

I got off our chat wall and Manly scents invaded my nostrils . I look up.

Guy 1 : " it's our lucky day we get to meet the Mrs, I am Ntambo also Rope in your English or Fezile since you are part of the family "

Me : " family "

Guy 2 : " let's go. Sorry for that. You will see us bro "

Him : " sure Razor "

Guy 1 : " bring her at .... "

Guy 2 : " asambe (let's go ) "

He sat opposite me and smiled.

Him : " Skat "

Me : " you'd don't back off ? "

I tilted my head.

Him : " I was taught to never give up till it's yours "

Me : " don't you see this ? "

I raised my hand.

Him : " it's just an obstacle. A minor one. "

I looked at him and he bit his bottom lip and his one dimple came out to play. He had a scar on his other cheek but wasn't scary at all.

Him : " Kau "

Me : " mmh "

Kau : " Sesethu why..... "

Me : " how do you know my name ? "

Kau : " I did my research. "

Me : " you stalking me ? "

He took out his phone and showed me my Instagram. "

Me : " oh. Weird "

My drink came and I thanked the waiter. "

Me : " where is the person I came with ? "

Waiter : " she is still inside "

Me : " oh "

Kau : " bring your drink here "

Me : " why ? "

Kau : " friends and drinks don't mix. Let me taste "

I let him be and he did .

Kau : " if we die... "

Me : " we won't die "

I drank my drink .

Kau : " I will get you. J ust see "

Me : " I am just gonna laugh at that. "

Kau : " so am I gonna get your number or I am gonna sweat for it ? "

Me : " sweat "

He chuckled and took my phone from the table and typed then placed it and stood up.



Kau : "see you Mrs Mokoena"

Me : "Heeh"

He smiled and walked off. His smile is so nice.  
Makes him look ....sesethu stop. Oluhle came back.

Oluhle : "my card didn't want to swipe. Had to call  
my husband "

Me : "it's sorted ? "

Oluhle : "yep "

I nodded.

.

.

.

To be continued

[09/17, 16:40] : ~ Unexpectedly ~

Insert 33

Today I am going back home without Anele. He didn't want to leave his father so I left him with razor , I really didn't want to leave but tomorrow they are coming home so I have to go home and be ready for everything. I am so excited and Asked Andiswa if Letho can come and she can come as well if she has nothing to do. She was excited more than I was. Well I have to thank her for this because if they didn't arrest me I would have been too much and never met the man I love so much. The minute I parked my car after work khensani looked at me. I laugh and she joins in.

Khensani : " I hope your mother doesn't kill me. "

Me : " my step mother wouldn't "

Khensani : " oh my God. You have a step mom "

Me : " well technically dad likes our helper and i once found them kissing and he told me he likes her. "

Khensani : " ncooh that's sweet and gross watching old people kiss "

Me : " yes they are old but fresh , come let's go. "

We got out of the car and we went to take our bags. It was even hard to get Khensani here with Ntambo not wanting to let his boo go but I stole here. He will see what he will do. I closed the boot taking my small bag and we made our way inside.

Me : " I am home ! "

I had my eyes closed.

"Open your eyes wena "

I opened them and hugged my aunties and we went to uncles and then went to place our bags and Qamo was in my room sleeping. I shook her.

Qamo : "mmmh "

Me : " what happened to your room ? "

Qamo : " call me when my husband is here "

Me : " you are sleeping over ? "

Qamo : " no. "

Me : " this is Khensani "

Qamo : " I would give you a hug but I am tired "

Me : " ok come let's go "

We wore doeks and went down the stairs to the study and I knocked and found dad inside.

Me : " hello dad "

Dad : " I wasn't thinking you were coming back. "

Me : " Qamo told me about mom so.... "

He chuckled.

Me : " this is my friend Khensani "

She bowed.

Khensani : " Sawubona ( greetings ) "

Dad : " how are you my child ? "

Khensani : " I am good sir and yourself. ? "

Dad : " I am good. Thank you and call me dad "

She nodded.

Me : " we will see you "

Dad : " I will come out before your mother harasses my Siwe "

Me : " ncoh. I will keep a look out "

He nodded and we walked out and went to the kitchen.

"Unathi oh my baby is here "

I don't think I was the only one who rolled their eyes in the kitchen.

Me : " Ma "

I went to MaMthombeni and we shared a hug

Ma : " how are you? We missed you. "

Me : " I missed home too but I am going tomorrow "

Bulelwa : " you ignore me and go to her. And wena who are you looking cheap ?"

She said to Khensani.

Me : " I don't know who invited you but please turn and walk out of that kitchen and pack your bags because you won't ruin any of this for me Bulelwa "

Bulelwa : " i am mom"

Me : " we are past that stage "

Dad : " what's going on here ? "

Me : " call my friend cheap and i don't mind spending nights in jail for you. NX"

Ma : " Unathi don't say that "

Me : " come Khen"

We walked off. She is making me angry , I don't want to see her face here.

.

.

**\*MERCY \***

Eversince Thapelo has been admitted I couldn't go home. I would sleep here in the hospital next to him just waiting for him to wake up and he did.

nitrobenzene was also found in his blood tests and it is said that within 12hours of digesting the poison he could have died , I was scared that he wouldn't wake up and I would have lost him. I wipe my tears As he opens his eyes and swallows looking at the ceiling.

Me : " Pelo "

I gave him some water to drink and sat next to him holding his hand.

Me : " it's ok. You are safe now. You are ok "

Tears stream down his cheeks and it pains me to see him like this. It really pains me.

Me : " when you get better you will go to rehab and get better then take you to school. I am here ok? I am not leaving "

He nodded. I held him to me and we both cried together. God why put him in such a position. Why are people evil ?

.

.

\*SANDILE \*

Kwando : " Does your wife know you are here ? "

Me : " no , and she doesn't need to know "

Kwando : " ok. We will talk later. Heard Unathi is getting married "

Me : " she is back ? "

Kwando : " yeah she is "

Me : " trouble "

Kwando : " Zama says she is good "

Me : " hope so . I have to go "

Kwando : " sharp "

He hangs up and I drive off to the address and I stop in front of the house and get out of the car and fix my hoodie and hat. . The way Mercy looks these days and seeing my wife hurt , hurts me . If you hurt my wife you are hurting me . I walked inside the yard and I knocked on the door and it opened.

Girl : " mama some man is at the door "

She looked at me , I could hear the baby cries .

Girl : " hello "

I shoved her aside and walked inside the house pulling out my gun and an old woman came from



the kitchen dropped the plate she was carrying.

Me : " go shut that baby up "

The girl ran to the bedrooms.

Woman : " who are you ? "

Me : " worst night mare "

Woman : " Yeyi get out! You criminal "

Me : " Remember Thapelo when this bullet penetrates you "

I shot her twice and the girl screamed and I went to her side and opened the door and she was crying holding the baby.

Girl : " please I am know nothing. Mama used to abuse Thapelo and she forced us to sleep together. This is his baby "

She sobbed.

Me : " fuck ! "

She held onto her baby.

Me : " I hope you are telling the truth "

Girl : " I am. She would buy drugs for me and him but him the most or sometimes feed him more through his food and he would black out. "

Me : " how did you sleep with each other ? "

She broke down "

Girl : " I am the only girl child from my mother and she doesn't like my father. She forced us and watched us with a belt next to her and a sjambok. If we don't sleep with each other she would beat us "

Me : " come , don't tell a soul about this "

She nodded. She stood up taking the new baby and I out my gun away and we walked out. I got them in the car checking the coast and it was quiet in the street before I got in and drove off. The baby kept on crying at the back and she kept hushing her.

Me : " what's wrong ? "

Girl : " her diapers finished "

Me : " whats your name? "

Girl : " Bahumi "

I nodded.

.

.

\*KHENSANI\*

We helped with the cooking of supper at night and it's said we wouldn't cook tomorrow because Unathi's father hired catering and there was a tent outside. This is important to Unathi so very much as well. Her dress for tomorrow is wonderful and she said she got me one as well it's exciting. We are gonna sleep together but for now she went to her father. The bedroom door opened and MaMthombeni walked in. The woman has a nice warm personality and funny too.

Ma:" I don't know but something draws me to you "

Me : " oh "

Ma : " have you eaten ? "

Me : " yes ma "

She nodded.

Ma : " everything happens for a reason but your new love is pure and won't hurt "

What does she mean , Unathi did tell me she is a seer.

Ma : " You are blessed "

Me : " really ? "

She nodded.

Ma : " What I see is that you found your match . Your blessing will be released "

Me : " thank you "

Ma : " I will see you later. "

Me : " think you "

She walked out. My phone rang. I answered it.

Me : " Hello "

Ntambo : " Amour "

Me : " how are you ? "

Ntambo : " I am not happy "

Me : " I am sorry "

Ntambo : " come outside I want to see you "

Me : " Haibo "

Ntambo : " come , I miss you "

Me : " you will get me in trouble "

Ntambo : " I can come inside "

Me : " no I am coming "

I hung up and wore my shoes before I walked out of the bedroom and went down the stairs. I checked the coast and it was clear. I ran for the door and down the driveway. Luckily the gate was open so I ran out and saw his car and got inside the car and he kissed me.

Me : " yoh "

Ntambo : " the way you ran "

Me : " mxm "

Ntambo : " I missed you "

Me : " just a few hours "

Ntambo:" we could be turning our flat upside down at the moment.

Me : " I am glad. "

He laid his seat down.

Ntambo : " Khen I love you "

I smiled. The way he says it , it's like the first time I am hearing it. I leaned in to kiss him and he pulled me into him and held my butt and we carried on kissing and I laid my head on him.

Me : " I am always scared "

Ntambo : " don't be. "

I remembered what MaMthombeni said.

Me : " I want to love you "

Ntambo : " Love me "

He bit his bottom lip .I held on him. So far he has been a great boyfriend .

.

.

\*SESETHU\*

I am laying on his chest and he has his arm around me while we watch some TV.

Me : " babe look at that colour , it would be nice at our wedding I'd we use it "

Lukhanyo : " mmh "

I sat up and looked at him.

Me : " Really? "

Lukhanyo : " its work baby "

Me : " can we just have a second without work interfering "

Lukhanyo : " when you work I don't say anything "

Me : " I make time. Everytime I am free I try to spend it with you "

Lukhanyo : " well I am not free. "

Me : " wow "

I grabbed his phone and he jumped.

Me : " you are sleeping with your PA ? "

Lukhanyo : " sethu "

I shook my head and threw his phone at him and ran up the stairs. He ran after me. I locked the door as soon as I got in and he banged on it.

Lukhanyo : " babe I am sorry "

I sobbed. I took my phone and dialed the number.

Lukhanyo : " sesethu !"

Bang bang

Lukhanyo : " please open up so we could talk "

He kept on banging.

Lukhanyo : " baby I am sorry , it was one time. "

Siya : " hello "

Me : " I feel worthless "

Siya : " hey what's wrong ? "

Me : " you were right , he is cheating on me "

Siya : " oh babe. I am coming to fetch you , you can't stay with him. "



Me : " thank you "

Siya: "I am your best friend "

Me : " thanks "

She hung up. She always said , a man never makes too many excuses to be with his woman. When I excused myself it's because of work or I am at work. I never thought of cheating on him ever .

.

.

\*SANDILE \*

We pass the traffick light and I look at the back and they are both asleep. I took out my phone he called Mercy.

Mercy : " baby "

Me : " how is he ? "

Mercy: " he is getting discharged tomorrow "

Me : " that's good "

Mercy : " very "

Me : " listen babe. We have a problem "

Mercy : " what's wrong ? "

Me : " Thapelo has a baby "

Mercy : " what ? "

Me : " him and the baby mama were forced to sleep together "

Mercy : " what am I going to do about this ? "

Me : " we will have to take them in "

Mercy : " that's alot Sandile "

Me : " I will handle it. J ust let me be "

Mercy : " babe are you sure ? "

Me : " I am. I know if it was me you would have done the same "

She sniffed.

Me : " Don't cry "

Mercy : " I love you "

Me : " I love you too "

I hung up and looked at them.

.

.

.

To be continued

[09/17, 16:41] : ~ Unexpectedly ~

Insert 34

\*RAZOR \*

Me : " how are you ? "

Unathi : " nervous and frustrated by mom "

Me : " I am sorry "

She sighed.

Unathi : " I miss you "

I lean by the wall outside the house.

Me : " I miss you too. So much "

Unathi : " I have to come back with a bang "

Me : " a very big one "

We laughed.

Me : " can't wait for tomorrow "

Unathi : " me too. I love you "

Me : " I love you more "

Unathi : " thank you for loving me "

Me : " I should be the one who is thankful "

Unathi : " I have to go love. Bye "

Me : " bye "

She hung up and I sighed. I walked inside the house.

Kau : " where is Ntambo ? "

Me : " i don't know "

Kau : " le cherry dlala hard to get ( this girl is playing

hard to get ,)"

Me : " Thabis a ? "

Kau : " she nags me about you till I left "

Me : " what about me ? "

Kau : " Wendy "

Me : " Mxm "

Kau : " I live with Wendy this and Wendy that "

Me : " you should cut her off "

Kau : " I will. "

He laid back on the couch. Anele rested early tonight and wanted to be ready for tomorrow.

.

.

\*SESETHU \*

I packed my bags and after that I sat on the bed. He kept on knocking and said he wouldn't leave the door until I open. I just ignored him. He doesn't

value me that much then. I heard someone calling my name and I opened the door and he wasn't there. I took my suitcases bags and I walked down the stairs and it was Siyamthanda and her husband.

Lukhanyo : " this is business between Me and my fiance. "

I took off the ring.

Me : " put it on your pa "

Ayanda took my bags.

Lukhanyo : " baby don't leave me please "

Me : " Lukhanyo I need to go "

It's hard because I love him.

Siya : " let's go "

I took my bag and we walked out. I got in my car with her and she drove to her house. It was very silent inside the car.

Siya : " I wish I was wrong "

Me too. I looked out of the window. We got to her house and got out and walked inside.

Siya : " need something to eat ? "

Me : " no I am good. I just need to rest "

She nodded. She showed me a room and it had my bags.

Me : " I will leave tomorrow "

Siya : " no stay until you are good "

Me : " I made my decision. Thank you "

She nodded.

Siya : " call me if you need anything "

I nodded and she walked out. I closed the door and locked before I sat on the bed crying. I wish to call him but he hurt me. I took my phone and scrolled down to his name and it stopped at his name. I pressed it and it rang a few times before It was answered.

Him : " Hello "

Me : " Hi , it's Sesethu "

I hung up. What are you doing ? I sighed and took off my clothes and got in bed. My phone rang.

Me : " Hi "

Him : " Skat "

I blushed.

Kau : " I waited "

Me : " I didn't know I had your phone number and I am engaged "

Kau : " I told you it's a small obstacle "

Me : " oh , I just called "

Kau : " I am glad you did "

Me : " when will I see you ? "

I felt like bashing myself. He chuckled.

Kau : " when do you want to see me ? "

Ne : " i don't know "

Kau : " I will call you "

Me : " ok "

He hung up and then a few minutes later he video called me.



Kau : " You look beautiful "

Me : " thank you "

Kau : " where is hubby ? "

Me : " I don't want to talk about that "

He nodded. God damn he is handsome , really handsome definition of hot . He licked his lips and his dimple appeared. I melted. He was in a car by the background

Kau : " why are you looking at me like that ? "

Me : " you are making a girl wet "

He chuckled.

Me : " I am being honest "

Kau : " Let me see "

Me : " what ? "

Kau : " how wet you are "

I laid on my back and fixed my pillow and then moved the phone down as I took off my underwear and opened my legs.

Kau : " damn , touch yourself for me "

I positioned my phone on the dresser and changed positions. I touched my boobs and squeezed them.

Kau : " Now close your eyes "

I closed my eyes.

Kau : " imagine my face "

I did imagine him.

Kau : " kissing you softly , caressing you carefully "

I could imagine him. My breathing escalated.

Kau : " move your fingers slowly through your body as I kiss you and go down to your Virginia and slip in your fingers "

I did that.

Kau : " thrust slowly to the sound of my voice. "

Me : " ah ! "

I kept on thrusting and the pleasure kept on kicking.

Kau : " fuck you are doing a good job. "

I kept on blessing myself .

Me : " Ah Kau i am cumming "

Kau : " shit ! cum for me "

I bit my lip and came . I breathed in and out and heard him groan.

Kau : " fuck sethu "

I opened my eyes and he was helping himself and he came after.

Kau : " shit ! "

.

.

.

\*BAHUMI \*

I woke up with Lesedi next to me. I looked around and I was in this big room. I thought mama would come in and splash water over me and Lesedi. I pulled her close to me and there was a knock on the door and a beautiful woman walked in. It was noon looking by how far the sun has come out. She

smiled and really is beautiful.

Her:" Bahumi right ? "

I nodded.

Her:" i am Mercy. Thapelo I my brother"

I nodded.

Her:" can I take her ? "

I looked at my baby and her.

Her:" don't worry you are safe"

I nodded and she took Lesedi .

Her:" you can go and bath "

I nodded and stood up and made the bed before going to bath. I got changing clothes and walked out of the bedroom. I tried to find my way and I did. I got down the stairs and I found Thapelo sitting on the couch with a blanket over him and I stopped my tracks. My heart was beating fast.

\_\_\_(flash back )\_\_\_

Me : " run away Thapelo . Our baby can't grow up knowing you are dead "

Thapelo : " Why does she hate me ? "

Me : " think about it. "

I wioed my tears. He laid his head on me and I fed him my food. He looks weak. Yes mom mistreats me as well but I get fed and he doesn't.

Me : " Shh "

We were at the backyard outside the house at night. It was just after supper and she chased him out since a week ago . His father does nothing and I think she has a hand in it.

Thapelo : " I am gonna die Humi "

Me : " ( crying ) don't say that. Lesedi needs you. We need you "

He closes his eyes slowly and I kiss his forehead and hold him close to me.

---

I wiped my tears and he turned his head and I turned.

Thapelo : " Bahumi "

I kept quiet. He stood up and came to me limping and i went to him and hugged him. We both cried.

Me : " you are ok "

Thapelo : " I almost died "

Me : " I am sorry "

We broke the hug.

Me : " where is Lesedi ? "

Thapelo : " I saw my sister and her husband walk out with a baby. I think they left with her "

He wipes my tears.

Me : " I am scared "

Thapelo : " we will be ok. We are safe "

I nodded and he hugged me and hushed me.

Thapelo : " it's ok "

I nodded. I am glad he is ok .

.

.

.

**\*SESETHU \***

Siyamthanda woke me up in the morning and said we are going somewhere to relieve our minds.

Apparently is lobola negotiations for her Cousin's husband's ex wife who they share a baby with and they were invited. Maybe I should go and clear my mind since I am on leave . I got dressed in a traditional dress that I found in my suitcase and I looked wonderful as well. Make up done and my hair tied nicely. Lukhanyo has been calling and I am ignoring his calls.

Siya:" come babes let's go , maybe you will score yourself a man "

I laughed.

Me : " maybe "

I couldn't stop thinking about what went down last night with me and kau. I find myself being shy and embarrassed. I hope I don't bump into him soon.

We walked out and said good byes to Ayanda and I loaded my bags in my car. I will go to a hotel after and find a place to move in too. .

.

.

\*UNATHI \*

We woke up nice and early and I called razor and we chatted a bit with the boys as well. I am very excited about all of this and nothing can kill my joy at this moment. I went to bath and got dressed with Khensani and she looked wonderful. Fezile will definitely put a ring on this soon I tell you.

.

.



To be continued

[09/17, 16:41] : ~ Unexpectedly ~

Insert 35

Khensani : " Drink some water. "

Qamo : " breath "

Ma : " do you want me to stay with you ? "

I nodded and she sat next to me and hugged me.  
There was a knock on the door and Qamo went to open.

Zama : " Sanibonani ( hello ) "

We greeted and they walked in.

Andiswa : " how are you ? "

Me : " i am nervous "

Ma : " she has been vomiting since morning "

Andiswa : " sorry for being rude Ma. That's Sesethu and my cousin Siyamthanda "

Them : " hello "

Ma : " you are all beautiful. You might take Unathi's husband "

Me : " I would die "

They laughed and sat down.

Ma : " so we are just gonna sit here ? "

"Madlokovu, Ntusi yenkomo, Wena was engweni, Mngadi, Nene, Sthenjwa, Muji, Sabel' uyabizwa enkonjeni, ubizwa abamhlophe ukuzokhuluma ngomhlabathi wakini kamalandela, !"

Khensani : " it sounds like they are inside "

Me : " I need to vomit "

I ran to the bathroom and Mah was behind me.

Khensani handed water to me and I drank some.

Ma : " come don't stress "

Me : " I hope they don't ruin this for me "

Ma : " we won't let that happen "

I stood up and flushed the toilet

Khensani : " calm down "

I nodded and then I went to brush my teeth and then we walked back out.

Andiswa : " everything will go well "

Zama : " yeah don't worry "

Me : " I love him Friend "

Khensani : " and he loves you "

Sesethu : " Yeah if he hasn't done the shit mine did then don't stress "

We all look at her.

Sesethu : " ok we need wine for this. Sorry mah "

Ma : " Qamo get some wine we are drinking "

Qamo : " yes. Coolest mom "

She took it from under my pillow and another as well.

Andiswa : " this is not fair. "

Me : " Eish. "

Qamo : " you don't drink ? "

Andiswa : " I am pregnant "

Qamo : " I will go get some non alcoholic wine . I think I have "

She got up and Sesethu opened the bottle.

Ma : " The glasses are not here "

We laughed.

Siya : " This is weird at the same time "

Me : " Yeah it is "

Qamo came back rushing holding a box and wine ontop.

Khensani : " you even bought glasses ? "

Qamo : " yes "

We opened the bottles and told Andiswa to hold her's close. We poured and drank.

Ma : " I am starting "

We nodded , this will be very interesting.

.

.

\*MAMTHOMBENI \*

These ladies are taking me back to everything. I was holding my own wine glass.

Me : " It was years back. Over 30 Years ago I met a man. You know when you meet a man and he is nice and genuine but there were what you call these flags these days "

Sesethu : " red flags "

Ma : " yes. In our early relationship he had anger issues if I may say , would say things that put me down verbally abused me but I was blinded by love. I loved him till we got married and had our own child. He started to be ok after our son was born , as time grew things got worse when I thought they were getting ok. He started cheating and beating me up as well but in his cheating he got HIV , back then we were not well informed with it so he died from it . One thing I am grateful for at this moment is that when he cheated he seemed disgusted of me. I could have HIV as well and died from it if he slept

with me. "

Siya : " now it's just you and your son "

Me : " I was a single parent to a boy and it was hard in the situation we lived in. I couldn't turn home because our house was burnt down when we were young and my mother helped me and my sister escape through the small window and so as our little baby brother and we ran off as the rest burnt. My son grew into a life of crime. So he is in prison "

There was silence.

Qamo : " that's hectic. "

Siya : " mine seems petty "

Me : " Nothing is petty "

Khensani : " I ran away from home with him. He promised me the world and things at home were not ok. Even if I stayed I wouldn't have survived. We came here and things changed. He abused me each and every chance he got. The neighbour would report to him. I wanted to do better and tried my best but he will always beat me saying I am

ungrateful. I endured it as my daily pain "

She wiped her tears.

Siya : " He was sweet. I was charmed by his green eyes. We fell for each other , I was still in varsity and we had a program we were supposed to attend . Sesethu warned me about red flags and I ignored them. He didn't like the way I dressed at times and started being controlling. The day he best me , I didn't expect it. I almost died and he left me there after beating me. If I didn't call my husband I think I would have died. He really is my saving grace "

Unathi : " He was my Bestfriend. My first ever friend . We went to high school together and he would protect me from bullying. I was n't this thin while growing up. I fell for him the way he was and when I was 21 , on my birthday . It was the day he burnt to death by my mother "

I cringed and tears escaped her eyes and Qamo hugged her. There was silence.

Andiswa : " my first ever boyfriend , He was so

wonderful , we met at work. I was a cleaner back then and he was an owner . He gave me a lift the first time we met. I asked him if he is married and he denied it and when I was deep for him I find out he was married. We broke up little did I know I was pregnant , now we are married "

Sesethu : " all of your stories it's like mine combined. Siyamthanda knows I would disappear days and weeks. my mother is a drunken who doesn't know what goes on in my life or what I would eat next so a girl hustled till I am who I am. Everytime I get beaten I would always think of home and what I want and go for the future "

Me : " you are all young for this "

Siya : " I think I speak for everyone when I say now it's worth it because we have found our matches. Men who love us selflessly "

Sesethu : " count me out "

Me : " you have found yours "

We drank our wine.



Me : " now bedroom talk "

Andiswa : " I think I have to pee "

Siya : " I haven't called my husband "

Sesethu : " I think I will stick to the wine "

Me : " khensani "

Khensani : " I am going to help uhm "

We heard ululating. Unathi sat up.

Me : " , everything went well "

She cried and hugged me.

Me : " don't cry "

Unathi : " I am happy "

.

.

.

**\*RAZOR \***

I was in the car with Anele just outside , I am

nervous and scared as well. . I hope everything goes well , my phone rings and it's Unathi .

Unathi : " Ngomane "

Me : " nana "

Unathi : " I want to see you "

Me : " you will "

" Unathi !"

Unathi : " I have to go. I will talk to you later "

Me : " sure baby "

The guys came out to fixing themselves . i got out.

Ntambo : " everything went well "

Me : " Sure boy "

We bro hugged.

Me : " thank you so much "

Kau : " we got your backs and looks like they went all out "

Ntambo : " where is Axe ?"

Me : " on her way. ,Come boy "

Anele got out "

Kau : " I should wear a suit more often "

He said running his fingers on Maroon suit and fixing his tie.

Ntambo : " you know. It's a sign "

Me : " of ? "

Kau : " that we should get married "

Me : " please. Thabisia will drive you crazy "

Kau : " mxm "

We locked the cars and made our way inside. Kau really pulled through for me with his father and uncle. This is my guy forever. We were led to a nicely decorated stretch tent and I greeted .

Mr Ngena : " I will kill you if she cries "

Me : " she won't "

The men conversate while we did the same and I saw my woman by the sliding door. She looks

amazing. She started walking out holding a tray followed by other women too but my eyes were on her. She came and kneeled next to me.

Unathi : " Mshika "

I heard ululating.

Me : " thank you "

She nodded not looking at me then she got up and walked off.

Ntambo : " served by my woman. Mmmh "

I bit my bottom lip as I looked at her.

Me : " I need the bathroom "

I stood up and walked inside the house and saw a woman who looked available.

Me : " sorry ma I am looking for a bathroom "

She turned and dropped the glass .

Me : " Mamkhulu "

She hugged me , I hugged her back

Mamkhulu : oh Mntaka sisi. ( My sister's child. ) Oh

Lindani "

This was shocking and questions roamed in my head.

She got off and wiped my tears.

Mamkhulu : " you are back home. What are you doing here ? How is my son in there ? "

Me : " yes , I came out years ago Mamkhulu. I am here for Unathi , I paid lobola for her. Fezile is ok , he came out weeks ago . He is here "

She cried and I held her. People were watching us.

Mamkhulu : " take me to him. "

She was shaking. I nodded , I am still shocked. We walked outside and ntambo was making jokes as always and the men were laughing. She was shaking more

Mr Ngema : " Siwe are you ok ? "

Mamkhulu : " Fezile "

Ntambo stopped laughing and turned to us. He stood up.

Ntambo : " O'lady "

She rushed into his arms and they hugged. She kept on touching him.

Mamkhulu: " you are here. My only child "

Ntambo : " I am sorry mah "

He was emotional as well. They broke the hug and she looked at him and kept on crying.

Mr Ngema : " what's going on here "

She was shaking. She held her chest

Me : " water "

she fainted and Ntambo held her quickly before she hit the ground. Mr Ngema rushed to her and I did as well. It was a mess.

.

.

\*SESETHU \*

That embarrassing moment when I saw Kau. I

turned back with the food and gave it to Siyamthanda and she went to serve them. Drama happened and Ma fainted. We were watching as they took her inside the house. Khensani rushed off as well to comfort her man.

Unathi's mom : " yes that's for loving old hags "

Isn't she old for this ? "

Siya: " I think we should stay a bit "

Andiswa : " Ntethelelo is coming to fetch me. I am tired "

Me : " ok "

We were eating at the dining room. They walked out all of them and Mah seemed better we all stood up and went to hug her shame and she giggled.

Ma : " I am ok "

Zama : " we were just worried "

Ma : " this is my son "

She looked teary smiling.

Me : " Rope ! "

I closed my mouth .

Ntambo : " oh the sister in law "

Ma : " I am confused and won't ask "

Andiswa : " we made food for you "

Ma : " thank you "

Unathi's dad : " will you be ok ? "

She nodded he took her hand and they walked off.

Ntambo : " am I missing something ? "

Unathi : " Qamo this is My lindani's cousin.

Khensani's boo and I guess our step brother "

Guys : " what ? "

Ntambo : " oh hell naw that ain't happening "

He was ready to follow them. Unathi stopped him. "

Khensani : " calm down "

He took her hand and walked off.

Unathi : " your cousin has drama "

They walked off .



Me : " I need to freshen up "

I walked off.

"Sorry"

I stopped my tracks he stood Infront of me.

Guy : " I couldn't help myself "

Me : " I am not available "

Guy : " I am ready for a challenge , I have always seen you on Instagram "

I gave him a look. I am not an influencer or anything.

Me : " uhm..."

Guy : " you are beautiful in pers on "

Me : " Thank you "

Someone held my waist and the scent hit my nostrils and a soft kiss was on my neck .

"I have been looking for you skat "

I swallowed.

Guy : " you are together ? "

Kau : " yes , come "

Me : " I..I.. "

I lost words.

Me : " I need to freshen up "

Kau : " I will accompany you "

Guy : " over protective much "

Kau : " she is my diamond come "

He pulled me away.

Kau : " relax "

I breathed out. We got to the bathroom and he got in and locked the door.

Me : " uhm .... "

Kau : " last night I couldn't stop thinking about you "

Me : " it was a mistake "

I moved from him and he sat on the toilet seat as I fixed my hair. I stole glances of him from the mirror. Damn this guy.

Kau : " You look amazing skat "

Me : " thank you "

I looked at his junk and it's printed there. I bit my bottom lip

Me : " can you get out "

Kau : " why ? "

Me : " I am not comfortable with you here "

Kau : " you know ... "

He stood up and came towards me and held me from behind. I could feel it .

Kau : " I wished you were in my arms yesterday "

He kissed my neck.

Kau : " imagine me doing all that you did last night and more "

Me : " mmmh "

I closed my eyes as shivers went down my spine. He unzipped my dress .

Kau : " I will gently love you "

It went down to my knees and he kissed my

shoulders and held my breasts caressing me so wonderfully making me more wet.

Kau : " fuck ! "

Me : " mmmh "

Kau : " I will snatch you from him and replace that ring with a permanent surname "

Me : " what surname ? "

Kau : " Mokoena "

His hands trail to my belly and he wrapped his arms.

Kau : " imagine me and you as I rub your swollen stomach "

This image. I opened my eyes and looked at him.

Me : " stop I am dripping "

He crouched and took off my lady underwear. I looked down on him and he put it in his pocket. He kissed my butt and lifted my one leg and slipped in his fingers before pulling out and licked it.

Kau : " you taste amazing "

Me : " we are in a house full off elders "

Kau : " that's the fun skat "

His tongue came in contact with my Virgina and I moaned holding my mouth. I held on the sink. He thrusted and grinded biting my kitten softly and it drove me crazy. There was a knock on the door but he didn't stop.

Siya : " Sethu are you ok in there ? "

Me : " yes "

I bit my bottom lip .

Siya : " Lukhanyo called. Are you going with me or ? "

Kau : " ( whisper ) you are leaving with me "

Me : " I am not "

Kau : " want to bet "

He went back.

Me : " no! "

This guy.

Siya : " ok. I will be going soon. "

He put in his finger going deep.

Me : " i will get a cab "

Siya : " call me "

Me : " ok "

I heard footsteps fading.

Kau : " good girl "

Me : " I am cumming "

He let me cum and I breathed out.

Kau : " there is alot where that came from "

Me : " i shouldn't be doing this "

Kau : " I wold have had you on the sink but I want you on mine "

He cleaned me up with a towel and we fixed ourselves and I got dressed he didn't give me back my underwear This man though. He kisses my lips and God damn they are soft and appetizing as well. He held my waist and the squeezed my butt , I moaned and he broke it.

Kau : " once I tap it. You are mine forever "

Me : " and I would let you "

Kau : " we will see tonight "

He kissed me and I kissed him back. Damn I am getting wet.

.

.

**\*BAHUMI \***

I Got to eat and they came back with Lesedi and I was worried. They got us stuff as well and I cried.

Mercy : " you will start school next term. The both of you. I will stay with Lesedi . "

Sandile : " tomorrow I am taking you to the Dr for a three-year contraceptive . "

Mercy : " we want A's and B's "

We nodded.

Mercy : " what grade will you be doing Bahumi? "

Sandile : " grade 9 with Thapelo "

We nodded.

Mercy : " we are going to fetch my kids behave "

Thapelo : "Yes "

They stood up and took their bags and keys and walked out. I am so grateful. Lesedi was asleep in my arms.

Me : " let me put her down "

Thapelo : " bring her here "

I gave her to him and we walked up the stairs and we got in the room I will be using and it has a little bed for her. He put her down

Me : " may your sister and husband be blessed "

Thapelo : " we are ok now "

I nodded.

Thapelo : " thank you Humi , I didn't deserve your kindness "

Me : " it's ok "



He hugged me and I hugged him back. He kissed my cheek and I blushed . I looked at him , I don't know what I am feeling but I like him. I developed a like for him. I wish we grow up old and get married and stay together with our child like his sister and husband.

.  
. .  
.

To be continued

[09/17, 16:41] : ~ Unexpectedly ~

Insert 36

it was hard leaving. Really hard but we made a promise that the 4 of us will visit tomorrow just to have lunch. Ma didn't want us to leave but we will all be together tomorrow. Ntambo didn't offer for her to come visit and I asked myself and Razor as

well. Wow so Ntambo is really going to be my stepbrother in law. I didn't see that one coming. Anele is staying though. We got outside by the cars.

Razor : " my woman "

We shared a perk

Ntambo : " where is Kau ? "

Razor : " I don't know. I will see him later. "

Me : " why didn't you offer to go with mah ? "

Ntambo : " I love my mother but I need Khen all over my place "

Khensani : " Fezile ! "

I laughed.

Me : " ok "

We hugged with Khensani and said our good byes leaving. We got in the car and I buckled up and razor drove off.

Me : " I will fetch my car tomorrow "

He held my hand.

Razor:" I am happy everything went well "

Me : " me too "

Razor:" now it's the wedding "

Me : " it's gonna be stylish and chilled "

Razor : " you are excited. "

Me : " A Kasi wedding. What's not to be excited about ? "

Razor : " I can't wait for you to be Mrs Ngomane lawfully "

I looked at him.

Razor : " what ? "

Me : " nothing "

I laughed. He shook his head.

Me : " I love you Lindani "

Razor : " I love you Mrs "

I turned up some music.

.

.

\*ANDISWA\*

Me : " I could use a warm bath "

I sat on the bed and Ntethelelo went on his knees and took of my heels and rubbed my feet.

Me : " mmh that feels good. "

Ntethelelo : " I hope you weren't up and down "

Me : " I wasn't. I was accommodated well. I am happy for Unathi , I understood her today "

Ntethelelo : " understood her ? "

Me : " why she was the way she was before "

Ntethelelo : " and that is ? "

Me : " She is afraid of loosing someone she lost because of a traumatic experience from the past "

Ntethelelo : " she was considered mentally disturbed "

Me : " I think under all that she was a good person all

along. "

Ntethelelo : " you are liking her too much "

Me : " what if I am ? "

I removed my legs and stood up walking to the bathroom. He followed me and I opened the bath tub.

Ntethelelo : " Andiswa "

Me : " Ntethelelo "

Ntethelelo : " I don't like this "

Me : " give her a chance. "

Ntethelelo : " No "

Me : " Ayi Mntungwa "

Ntethelelo : " if my child doesn't get harmed "

Me : " that won't happen "

Ntethelelo : " I don't trust her "

Me : " I will prove to you she has changed. You should have seen the glow in her eyes "

Ntethelelo : " like yours ? "

He smirked.

Me : " yes like mine "

He came close and kissed me.

Ntethelelo : "I love you "

Me : " I love you more "

.

.

**\*SESETHU\***

He opened the door and he opened the lights leading the way in while holding my waist he locked the door and no looked around and turned and he took off his blazer and pulled up his sleeves and looked at me biting his bottom lip and the wonder dimple flashed.

Kau : " you are beautiful "

I smiled.

Me : " thank you "

He came closer to me and he held my waist and kissed me and my hands went to his neck. He kissed my neck and my knees were weak.

Kau : " I will worship every corner and cell on your skin. "

He unzipped my dress and he picked me up and I wrapped my legs around his waist and he went up the stairs. His house is beautiful in a Kasi environment. He is modernized . He stops by the passage and he pins me on the cold wall kissing me and caressing me. We kissed and he squeezed my butt .His phone rang disturbing us.

Me : " take it "

He took it out and I saw the name that flashed. My heart broke that second .

Me : " answer it "

Kau : " I don't want to "

I wiggled down and tried to walk away but he held my arm.

Kau : " I will break up with her now "

I kept quiet.

Kau : " don't walk away "

He stood Infront of me.

Kau : " ok Skat "

I nodded. He then called her and put it on speaker.

Girl : " Babe I have been calling "

Kau : " I know. Thabisa This isn't working for me and hasn't been. You are not the one I would settle with one day "

Girl : " what do you mean ? "

Kau : " it's over "

Girl : " no..no..no."

He hung up and gave me the phone. She called .

Kau : " your turn. I won't be a side nigga "

Me : " How do I know you..."

Kau : " Sesethu "

I sighed and called Lukhanyo and he answered.



Lukhanyo : " hello "

Me : " it's Sethu "

Lukhanyo : " baby i am sorry , we can fix this "

Me : " we can't , it ends here "

Lukhanyo : " don't say that. I already have the letter.  
We are getting married. "

Me : " marry her not me "

I hung up and have him his phone and he switched it off. I kissed him.

Kau : " we are doing this ? "

I nodded and went on my knees and was looking at his trunk. I took off his pants and it sprung out . I swallowed.

Me : " does he bite ? "

Kau : "( chuckling ) No "

I nodded and licked his tip before fully putting it in my mouth and he took off his top and everything .  
.[SCISSORED].

•  
•  
\*MAMTHOMBENI \*

I wanted to hold him till the night falls and morning comes but I guess he is all grown. Smiso came in the bedroom and he closed the door and came to me and hugged me.

Me : " I am so happy to see him "

Smiso : " that's good "

I laughed.

Me : " I didn't see this one coming "

Smiso : " which one ? "

Me : " Unathi being my daughter in law "

He chuckled

Smiso : " it's a small world "

Me : " thank you "

Smiso : " I love you "

Me : " I love you too "

We held each other

.

.

\*THABISA \*

Wendy : " oh babe I am sorry "

Me : " he just broke off with Me "

We were in the car Kau bought for me.

Wendy : " go get your man. We can't both loose them "

Me : " you are right "

Wendy : " will you drive ? "

Me : " I will "

I wiped my tears and started the car driving off. I can't loose him , no he can't just break up with me. That I won't take. We got to his house and we looked at it and I couldn't make out if it was dark or

the lights are on inside. I parked the car on the driveway .

Wendy : " I will wait here "

I nodded and got out of the car and made my way to the door. I took out my key and opened while walking inside and I could hear his voice and giggles.

Me : " Oh no "

I went to the kitchen and got a knife and walked up the stairs. I could hear them a bit now.

"Ah! Fuck !"

The bitch moaned.

Kau : " fuck I love you "

They were kissing as I walked in.

Me : " oh so this is what you are leaving me for ?"

Kau : " Thabis a get out "

Me : " I am here for her "

I jumped on the bed and she rolled off and I plunged

the knife in the bed and she pulled my hair .

Kau : " ladies ! Skat! "

Me : " leave me alone I want to hit you ! "

Girl : " I won't "

Kau tried to hold her but she pushed him on the bed and let go of me . I turned around and she was sucking his dick. I charged towards her and she ducked.

Girl : " I won't shame. "

Me : " my man , my dick !? You will know me

I got on her as we fought and she rolled me over and she hit me. I mean fists and they were strong. Kau took her and I was bleeding .

Kau: " leave Thabis a "

I cried.

Me : " I will come back "

He picked me up and threw me out before I heard things breaking and Wendy came to me.

.

.

\*SESETHU\*

I walked up to my dress and he got to me.

Kau : " skat "

Me : " don't. J ust because I pulled that stunt does n't mean I am staying "

I got my shit and he picked me up.

Me : " put me down.

Kau : " you are not leaving and I won't let that happen. "

He kissed me. I hate how weak I am around him.

Kau : " don't leave me "

All my anger vanished.

Kau : " I love you "

He bit my bottom lip and laid me on the couch and took my things , put them on the side and got on me.

- .
- .
- .

To be continued

[09/17, 16:42] : ~ Unexpectedly ~

Insert 37

\*SESETHU \*

I Woke up and I looked at my surroundings , my kitten needs TLC because wow it's burning. I got up and got off the bed. I take a top from the wardrobe and I walked out of the bedroom and went down the stairs and music was playing. It's clean even. I looked around and Kau came out from the kitchen wearing boxers.

Kau :"( smiling ) I was coming to check on you "

Me : " I am up "

Kau : " I made breakfast "

Me : " I was going to help with the cleaning but i see that it's done "

Kau : " excuse me. I am a morning person "

Me : " one traits I don't have "

He bit his bottom lip.

Kau : " That looks good on you "

Me : " oh yeah I need things so I can freshen up "

He walked closer to me and Burna boy was playing.  
He held my waist.

Kau : " You showed me another world yesterday "

Me : " do you like making things awkward ? "

Kau : " it's not awkward since we are together "

Me : " that's fast "

He chuckled and whispered in my ear behind me as he moved my waist and body with him and the rhythm.



Kau : " I told you that , that ring was just a small obstacle. "

I kept quiet .

Kau : " Move with me "

Me : " I can't dance "

Kau : " relax and move with me "

I breath out and moved with him.

Kau : " yeah like that "

He kissed my neck.

"Oh my Angeli, Angelina

Oh no

Shey when I wan dey comot, make I signal you

Why you want to dey question me like an interview  
(yeah)

I'm tryna put the ring on your finger too

And be a better guy, guy

Be a better guy guy

On the low

On the low

On the low ...."

Kau : " I am not going anywhere Ses ethu "

Me : " don't hurt me. It will do more damage than you think "

Kau : " I won't "

From one relationship to another. It feels nice and beautiful , I start to relax .

.

.

\*UNATHI \*

Razor : " this is daylight robbery. Why should we buy something like wine when your father should buy the flowers and wine for us guests "

I laughed. He was red

Me : " it's how it's done "

Razor : " just hope they will drink all this up "

Me : " we will drink it up. "

We got home and he parked the car behind the rest and we sat a bit inside.

Me : " let's go in "

Razor : " ok "

Me : " relax "

We got out of the car and held hands and walked inside. We could hear laughter and people chatting. Dad seems relaxed as we approach.

Qamo : " wine "

Me : " Hello everyone "

Ma stood up and came to hug us.

Ntambo : " she thought we wouldn't come "

Ma : " you kids change your minds alot "

Me : " we brought wine and flowers. "

Ma : " oh that's nice. I know Lindani didn't think of it "

Razor : " this is white "

He mumbled.

Ma : " I have been up since morning and cooking. "

Ntambo : " so you are really dating ? "

Ma : " Fezile yes , come let's go to the table "

Dad and Mah held hands and we walked to the dining room and we all sat down. Qamo introduced her husband and we greeted back.

Me : " where is Mom ? "

Qamo : " in Eastern cape. I sprayed holy water and up she went "

Ma : " Qamukile "

Qamo : " sorry "

Ma : " can we pray ? "

We all closed our eyes.

Ma : " Dear God we thank you for the joy you have brought in our lives and the union you unfolded in your children's lives and blessings. We thank you for everything that is in front of us and the people who love us unconditionally and your unconditional

love since we were formed in our mother's wombs.  
Grace us with your presence in our lives each and  
every day. In your holy name Amen "

Everyone : " Amen "

We started dishing up. She looked at Razor and  
smiled then at Ntambo who is filling around with  
Khensani for a bowl full of chicken. This is joyful ,  
we have never sat like this together and it feels nice.

.

.

**\*MERCY\***

I walked down the stairs after going to shower.  
Sandile kept me up yesterday that I didn't get to  
wake up early and do everything proper. Sandile  
and the kids went to Ushaka .I want to go out to  
Gateway mall and just do some shopping and relax.  
It has been hectic plus the husband gave me money.  
To spoil everyone. Bahumi was sitting with Thapelo

and she was feeding her baby daughter.

Me : " morning "

Them : " morning sisi "

Me : " have you eaten ? "

They nod

Me : " well we are going out to relax. Thapelo are you fine ? "

Thapelo : " I am fine.

Me : " ok let me get my bag and then we can all leave "

I rushed up the stairs and my phone rang. I took it and answered.

Sandile : " Baby how are you ? "

Me : " I am fresh . "

Sandile : " how are the others ? "

Me : " they are ok. We are going out now "

Sandile : " ok. I love you "

Me : " I love you too "

He hung up. I took my things and called Andiswa and she answered.

Andiswa : " and I thought you eloped "

Me : " please you are the one who doesn't call anymore "

Andiswa : " it's alot that's been going on. My marking , kids , Ntethelelo and now this baby is straining me "

Me : " baby ?"

Andiswa : " I am pregnant "

Me : " I am planing a baby shower "

Andiswa : " wait till I am 8 months "

Me : " but i am still planing. I am so happy "

Andiswa : "me too. I will call later Ntethelelo is being a baby "

I laughed.

Me : " bye"

I hung up and they were ready.

Me : " let's go "

We walked out locking and went to the car. They sat at the back and I got in the front. They are too young for all of this being parents in the process. Atleast I had sandile and he was grown and I was an adult at 18 but I know it's tough at times being a parent . 17 and 15 is young , my heart just breaks when I look at them . How would their future had turned out if everything was n't as it is. We just have to make sure it's better than the situation at hand.

.

.

\*UNATHI \*

Ma : " So when is the wedding ? "

Me and Razor looked at each other .

Razor : " I don't want to wait long so two weeks ? "

Me : " two weeks ? "

Razor : " yeah "



I nodded.

Dad : " what wedding would be planned nicely in two weeks ? "

Me : " we are having our wedding at a Township "

He choked.

Ma : " You like it ? "

Me : " I love it. I am the one who suggested and we already have a pastor to bless our marriage for the day. Nothing big just simple and memorable "

Qamo : " is that Unathi ? "

Me : " people Change "

Ntambo : " I am surprised like you sis "

Me : " you don't know me "

Ma : " it's a very lovely idea and the neighbors will help you enjoy the day by being joyful. "

Me : " right ? So I was thinking .... "

Dad : " you both agreed to it ? "

Me : " I suggested and lindani was ok with the idea "

Razor : " whatever makes her happy "

Ma : " young love "

Ntambo : " I am still traumatized by this one "

Khensani : " Fezile "

Dad : " we are all here to stay right ? "

Razor : " I will drink to that "

We all took our glasses and sipped on our beverages.

Ntambo : " it's till the same "

Khensani : " Fezile "

He looked at her and it's like they were speaking with their eyes.

Ntambo : " I am sorry "

Ma : " you know how to hold him in place "

Khensani smiled.

Khensani : " he is starting to behave "

Ntambo : " I am here "

I laughed.

Me : "tame him. He needs more of that "

.

.

\*BAHUMI \*

This is nice what sis Mercy is doing for us. Thapelo looks happy and i am happy too. She bought alot of things and school supplies for us when we start school soon.

Me : "thank you sis Mercy "

Mercy : "call me Mercy and we are family "

We nodded.

Mercy : "let's go eat I am hungry "

This is relaxing , just going out and having nothing to worry about at all.

Thapelo : "can I take her? "

I handed over lesedi to him as she was asleep and

he cradled her.

Thapelo : " she loves to sleep. "

Me : " alot "

There was silence. Mercy was ahead of us by the till while we waiting for her to finish then we go.

Thapelo : " are you ok ? "

I nodded. A woman passed us looking at us and shook her head. I looked away and fiddled with my fingers till we had to leave.

.

.

.

.

To be continued

[09/17, 16:42] : ~ Unexpectedly ~

Insert 38

A week passed by very quickly and I would say I am even glowing and gaining. I love my small family and content with it as well. Wendy , I crossed paths with her and I didn't have time for her but she did make some threats not that I minded them alot. Razor said he will take care of it. Honestly I don't want drama. This weekend we are getting married and I am so excited and happy. I can already see everything you know, this time I didn't go over just simple and elegant at the same time. My Matron is going to be Khensani and my bridesmaid is Qamo . Mah is so happy. We told the pastor and he was happy for us and will wed us no things are coming together wonderfully. I didn't go to the Salon today and so as Razor. Anele is at home and Letho.

Me : " Baby "

Razor : " Mmmh "

I get to him at the lounge and he tilts his head for me to see him.

Me : " The cake is a problem. "

Razor : " I know a lady who can do it. How do you

want it ?"

Me : " Just simple white two layers with a gold band on each bottom

He frowns looking at me.

Me : " what ? "

Razor : " you just surprise me "

Me : " well I am master of surprises "

I got on him.

Razor : " really ? Remember how I proposed ? "

I hit his chest.

Me : " I almost broke up with you "

Razor : " You love me too much. "

Me : " I do "

Razor : " I want a baby when we get married "

Me : " my contraceptive is left with 1 and a half year before it wears off. "

Razor : " The superintendent was forward "

I laughed.

Me : " I don't want to be fat now "

Razor : " but you will be ? "

Me : "yes "

Razor : " ok let's go practice till it wears off "

Me : " oh no "

He sat up and picked me up. I laughed and we shared a kiss going to the bedroom.

.

.

**\*BAHUMI \***

We got squeezed into school but we are very behind the other grade 9's. I wonder if me and Thapelo are in the same class or not . I fix my uniform and look at myself through the mirror and I hear Lesedi crying and I rush to get her from the bed and I hush her.

Me : " Shh shh "

I take her bottle and I feed her some milk and she starts to calm down. There is a knock on the door and I tell the person on the other side to come in and Thapelo walks in. He smiles and I smile as well and he lets his arms out.

Thapelo : " why are you awake so early ? "

Me : " She kept me up "

Thapelo : " I will sleep here with you guys so I can watch her as well. "

Me : " thank you "

" Oh I see you are both ready "

We turn and Sis Mercy was by the door.

Mercy : " hi princess. Your parents are going to school "

She took Lesedi .

Me : " If she bothers I don't mind staying "

Mercy : " no it's fine. You need to go to school. Come and eat "



Me : thank you "

Mercy:" come baby "

Thapelo : " meet you down stairs "

I nodded and he walked out , I took my school bag and blazer and I walked out of the bedroom and went down the stairs. I greeted and sat down.

Sandile : " You are in seperate classes "

We nodded and carried on eating till we were done.

Sandile : " let's go guys. "

Mercy : " enjoy your first day "

Us : " thank you "

We took our bags and we walked out. We got in the car the 5 of us and off the car went to drop the little ones first then us.

Sandile : " I pay alot of money don't play with it.

Thapelo "

Thapelo : " yes sir "

Sandile : " good "

We walked out and closed the door before making our way in. I was scared when we saw white people ,I have never been in a school with white people with it and I was nervous .

Me : " I am scared "

Thapelo : " me too "

The bell rang .he gave me a paper.

Thapelo : " this is yours for your classes. "

Me : " uhm ok "

Two white girls came to us.

Them : " hi , you need to go to class. "

Thapelo : " we are new so we are lost "

I couldn't utter anything because English was going to fail me.

Girl : " let me help you "

She took my sheet and hand and we walked off seperately with Thapelo

.

.  
\*SESETHU\*

I have one week before my leave ends next week then I go back to work. I am in search of a flat at the moment and i haven't found one at the moment as well ,I don't like living with Kau . It's just wrong . He just went out and I was sitting on the couch watching TV , I cooked just to pass some time. There was a knock on the door and I went to open and it was that Thabisa woman. I folded my arms.

Me : " Hi "

Thabisa : " this is pure witchcraft "

Me : " Does my man know you are here ? "

Thabisa : " Heeh man yish two days nyana and it's your man "

Me : " Yes I said that and it's not just two days , you were just warming up for me. "

Thabisa : " I am gonn..."

Me : " what ? And here he comes "

Kau parks his car and I push Thabisa out of the way and walk up to his car and he gets out.

Kau : " Thabisa what are you doing here ?!"

Me : " calm down. "

Kau : " No , I am tired of this "

Thabisa : " you are tired of this because of new pussy ?"

Me : " it's better than yours. "

Thabisa : " you ..."

Kau walks past me and pulls her hair.

Kau : " If I ever see you here again Thabisa you know me "

He kicked her out of the gate and came back in. He was fuming , I stepped back as he locked his car and attacked me with a kiss.

Kau : " this will result in a punishment one day "

Me : " what? "

He looked at me and I looked at myself.

Me : " it's like a dress "

Kau : " turn and walk inside. I don't want these Kasi dogs seeing my buns "

I giggled and turned as he walked behind me and we got inside the house.

Kau : " smells nice "

Me : " I cooked "

Kau : " The boxes are just ticking "

I shook my head.

Me : " should I dish up ? "

Kau : " please "

I went to the kitchen to dish up.

.

.

**\*BAHUMI \***

The bell rang and I am doing Zulu class. Afrikaans seemed too much for me and I wouldn't cope at all. So far it's going ok it's just that I am not used to kids learning with that white screen thing , I am used to a black board so it's all new . I took my bag and went out for break. I am searching for Thapelo at our area and I see him standing with a group of boys and girls. Wow he has made friends so fast and I am sitting alone in class except Maths where I sit with this coloured girl . She is scary as well. I approach them as nervous as I am and I get to them.

Thapelo : " oh Humi "

He took my hand.

Guy : " hi I am Fanisa "

Girl : " Stop that. "

She rolled her eyes .

Girl 2 : " You are so cute Thapelo "

He chuckled. I just felt heart broken when she said that.

Thapelo : " thank you "

Girl 3: " so she is your baby sister ? "

Thapelo : " No my girlfriend "

Guy : " wait you live with your girl ? Damn that nice "

Girl : " mxm uzomitha bheka simbuka nes is u next term ( she will get pregnant let's wait for next term ) "

Me : " I got to go "

I got out of their circle.

" Bahumi ! "

I tried wiping my tears and he stood Infront of me breathing and he embraced me in a hug and I cried.

Thapelo : " I am sorry "

I sobbed . He kept on apologizing for something we both had no hold over.

Me : " I am sorry. I overreacted "

Thapelo : " are you ok ? "

Me : " I will go to class. See you after school "

I walked off.

.  
. .

To be continued

[09/17, 16:43] : ~ Unexpectedly ~

Insert 39

**\*RAZOR\***

I kissed her shoulder and trialed my fingers all over her skin and could here her breathing pace. I could feel how my heart is accelerating. I pull her in a hug and she wraps her arms around me and I kiss her forehead. I see a smile on her face and the automatically makes me smile as well.

Me : " why are you smiling ? "

Unathi : " is it a crme to do so now ? "

Me : " No "



She adjusted herself and held onto me.

Unathi : " I am thinking that's why I am smiling "

Me : " about ? "

Unathi : " you "

Me : " what did I do ? "

Unathi : " the way we met it's weird but the way we love each other is .... "

Me : " I have always loved you. It's Just I was scared to tell you "

She laughs.

Unathi : " you being scared. Wow that's new "

Me : " It's not new. You just make me nervous "

Unathi : " Oh Ngomane "

Me : " I want to visit mom's grave "

She was silent and looked up at me.

Unathi : " we should go together and Anele "

I nodded.

Me : " That would be great "

Unathi : " I want to see this amazing woman's final resting place "

Me : " she was amazing. She was my everything , its a bummer she died without seeing her son the way she wanted and see me get married. "

Unathi sat up and held my face .

Unathi : " Hey , she loved you and still loves you wherever she is and she will see you get married. I am proud to marry a man like you "

She perked my lips.

Unathi : " you are my type of man "

I chuckled and held her butt.

Me : " She would have loved you "

Unathi : " I love her "

I looked at her and smiled and we shared a kiss , I feel like these days I think about my mother alot. I guess it would have really been nice if she was alive to see me get married and my son as well. I wish

she was here to see the woman I love so much and would do anything for her. I just wish ..

.

.

**\*WENDY \***

Mom : " Into oyaziyo nje ukuhlala ungenzi lutho ( what you know is to just sit and do nothing )"

Me : " Mah please"

I change the channel and she claps her hands. I roll my eyes as there is a knock on the door.

"Makhelwane !( Neighbour !)"

Mom : " Ewu ungangena Sisi !( You can come in )"

The door opens. Oh MaMshengu is here with the township gossip. Mind you I have been the topic of their gossip session before .

MaMshengu : " Haibo Ntombi itiyi ( Go get me some tea)"

Me : " you don't live here and you come in demanding things "

Mom : " Wendy ! "

MaMshengu : " it's these boys that are teaching you to be disrespectful like this to your elders.

Mom : " mmmh yes. That Ngomane boy. You would not say his mother was a Christian "

MaMshengu : " you can't have it all. Heeh I have news. "

She sat down and I turned up the volume and Mom took the remote from my hands and turned it down.

Me : " but I am watching. "

Mom : " this is my house Wendy "

Yet I patched it.

MaMshengu : " These days that Ngomane boy is always up and down with this yellow beauty "

Mom : " yes. I once saw the woman cleaning outside. "

MaMshengu : " Lalela phela ,Loyamfana uyashada

manje ( Listen here , that boy is getting married )"

Mom : " unamanga ( you lie )"

MaMshengu : " ubaba ( true ) "

Mom : " Where did you hear this ?"

MaMshengu : " I have my ears on the road. "

I can feel my blood boiling.

Me : " He is gonna leave her. That's what he does anyway so don't be surprised "

I rolled my eyes.

MaMshengu : " He paid full cows at the girl's house a week ago at the white area , this week Saturday they are tying the knot here "

Mom : " yoh Waze wayenza intwenhle lomfana. Kade ephoxa boh ( yoh this boy has done a wonderful thing. He has been disappointing alot )"

MaMshengu : " ei, are you going ? "

Mom : " yes ofcause "

Me : " nx "

I stood up .

Mom : " and then ? "

I ignored her and walked out. I can't believe Razor is really doing this to me. I am going to stop that wedding. He has to marry me not her. That's never supposed to happen.

.

.

\*BAHUMI \*

We got home and Sis Mercy was sitting on the couch watching TV.

Mercy : " hey guys how was your first day ? "

Thapelo : " Good "

I kept quiet.

Mercy : " you Bahumi ? "

Me : " Its fine "

Mercy : " Made any friends ? "

Me : " I have got homework. I will see you "

I walked up the stairs and got in my room and Lesedi is laying in her bed. I touch her cheek slightly and tears stream down my cheeks.

---

Mom : " Strip the both of you "

Me : " Mama I am sorry I went outside "

Mom : " isn't it you Love him and you always his saving grace going against my orders. "

Thapelo : " Hit me it's my fault "

Me : " no ,I was wrong "

Mom : " Yeyi ! Strip ! "

We both took off our clothes as she was holding a sjambok , I was waiting for any strike.

Mom : " Bahumi get on the bed and lay on your back. "

I got on the bed and laid on my back.

Mom : " Thapelo get on her "

Thapelo : " Aunty.. "

She striked him three times and his skin was tearing. I was scared and my eyes were glossy. Why does Mom treat Thapelo like this Mara, I mean Katlego is the same age as Thapelo but she doesn't treat him like this , his father . Why doesn't he address this issue.

Mom : " Get on her ! "

He got on the bed and she hit him. She was shouting and she got to me and hit me too. My thigh bled and tears rolled down my eyes. She intsructed what needed to be done.

Mom : " Akere you love each other "

Me : " Mama We are sorry "

Mom : " Sorry my foot Bahumi ! "

She hit us and I was scared looking at Thapelo. He was too as well , this was going to be my first time. He penetrated me and I screamed. Mom hit us and I held in mg sobs.

Thapelo : " I am sorry "

Tears left his eyes. She kept on hitting us if we



went against her orders.

-----

I held Lesedi in my arms tightly hugging her.

Me : " Shh , shh no one will hurt you "

" Bahumi are you ok ? "

Sis Mercy walked in and tears left my eyes. She came and hugged me.

Mercy : " it's ok "

I sobbed.

Mercy : " It's ok. You are going to be ok "

Me : " I don't want to go to school anymore "

Mercy : " you have to. So Lesedi can have a better child hood. For yourself "

Me : " it's hard "

Mercy : " it's going to be alright "

I sobbed and she hugged us.

.

•  
\*KHENSANI\*

The following day the Salon was closed so no work. We will be going dress fitting I think today but we need to confirm with Unathi. I was woken up by someone's tongue on my Kitten and I moaned holding the sheets. My toes curled in pleasure and my body tingled. He holds my legs and puts them in his shoulder and his face is buried deep between my thighs. I feel like crossing my legs around his neck but I bite my bottom lip and let the pleasure wash through me. I cum and he then puts my legs down and gets between them and comes to kiss my forehead.

Ntambo : " Morning Sunshine "

I smiled. He gets off me

Me: " Good morning. What a way to wake up ? "

Ntambo : " sometimes you just need to put in new flavour each morning "

I laughed and got off the bed and picked up my pyjama short. I wonder how he took it off me without feeling anything. I made the bed then went to the bathroom and brushed my teeth and he walked in and looked at me.

Me : " uhm some privacy ? "

Ntambo : " we are gonna Take a bath together "

Me : " that won't be quick "

He comes close and hold my waist.

Ntambo : " I have been thinking "

Me : " mmmh "

Ntambo : " How about I plant a baby in you ? "

Me : " don't even think about that. A baby is alot of work "

Ntambo : " Imagine "

Me : " nah get that out of your head. "

He chuckled and i turned around and we shared a kiss.

Ntambo : " I love you "

Me : " I love you too Mthombeni "

Ntambo : " So you learned ? "

Me : " I had to "

He perked my lips.

Ntambo : " how much do you love me ? "

Me : " Infinity "

He picked me up and placed me on the sink . He parted my legs and held one

Ntambo : " I didn't get that "

Me : " Infinity "

He kissed my cheek and whispered in my ear .

Ntambo : " let's hear it again. "

Me : " I love you infinity , Mmh "

He thrust in me.

Ntambo : " Do you want a baby ? "

Me : " No "

Ntambo : " Just one "

Me : " Ah Fezile it's...."

He held on me so I can be balanced. We shared a kiss.

.

.

\*UNATHI\*

Razor left and I am at home , the dress fitting won't happen today because of the designer of the dresses is a bit busy today but they are done. We bought them done it's just we want to see who has gained weight or not. I am in the kitchen and I take out some ingredients for cooking. I am getting the hang of getting better meals. My phone rings and I answer it.

Me : " Hello "

Andiswa: " Hi , I want to see you today after work "

Me : " uhm I am at my Fiance's house you can swing by after work "

Andiswa : " ok I will "

Me : " is it about Letho ? "

Andiswa : " No. I just need us to talk "

Me : " ok. That's fine then. See you then "

Andiswa : " ok "

She hung up. Ok that I want to hear what she has to say. There is a knock on the door and I wipe my hands and go to the door.

Me : " Who is it ? "

I open and she looked at me.

Me : " Usakhonkotha namanje ? ( You are barking even now ) "

Honestly this woman drains me.

Wendy : " Where is Razor ? "

Me : " What do you want from my husband ? "

I put my hands on my hips.

Wendy : " Husband since when ? Please don't make me laugh "

Me :",what is this then ? "

I waved my ring and she clenched her jaws.

Wendy : " Razor ! "

Me : " get off my property before I call the police and arrest you for traspasing "

She clicked her tongue.

Wendy : " I will be back "

Me : " next time I will shoot you "

She. Laughed and walked off. I closed the door.  
Yoh Nx these women.

\*ANDISWA\*

It just break time and I do need this break from my Little grade 5's. They are angels but can be a headache at times. I take out my lunch and my phone as well and called Unathi so that we can talk. We really need to talk and address some issues. Not that I am fighting but just to move past things.

Someone knocked on my class room door and I looked up and three grade 7 learners walked in holding flowers and a muffin basket with a fruit basket.

Me : " Hi "

Learner : " Good Morning Mrs Khumalo , we were sent from the office that this is for you "

Me : " Oh put it on the table "

The do just that.

Me : " Thank you "

They walked out. I searched for a card in the flowers and I found it. I smiled when I saw who it's from.

" ouuh we are gonna eat "

Wenzile walks in. Her class room is next to mine. I laugh and she pulls a chair from the kids desk.

Wenzile : " secret admirer ? "

Me : " Husband "

Wenzile : " You are lucky. We have to beg for a



Cadbury "

I laughed.

Me : " he is sweet "

Wenzile : "you must be doing him good. Tell me your secret "

I laughed.

Me : " a girl doesn't kiss and tell "

Wenzile : " Andiswa "

I shook my head and gave her a muffin from the basket.

.

.

To be continued

[09/17, 16:43] : ~ Unexpectedly ~

Insert 40

\* SESETHU \*

I looked at myself through the mirror and applied a bit of powder onto my face and he got in the bedroom and looked at me before shaking his head and going to the dresser.

Me : " something wrong ? "

I was going to have lunch with Siyamthanda today and catch up on stuff that's going on in my life. Do I let her in on me and Kau or I just keep to myself ? "

Kau : " you don't need to paint your face to look beautiful "

Me : " it's called make up "

Kau : " still "

I closed the powder and put my make up kit away and I went towards him and he held my waist.

Me : " ,do I look ugly ? "

Kau : " No , you are just beautiful "

Me : " Thank you "

Kau : " Can i kiss you or you have those invisible

Lipsticks "

I laughed and kissed his lips and he held my butt and squeezed it. I moaned and we broke the kiss.

Kau : "MaMokoena Nana "

I laughed.

Kau : " do a turn around ? "

I turn around.

Kau : " You look hot I am even scared to let you out "

Me : " you are exaggerating and I will let them look not touch "

Kau : " I am the only one allowed to touch "

Me : " yes sir , what should I bring back ? "

Kau : " Yourself safely. Call me if you need me ok ? "

Me : " ok "

We shared a kiss.

Kau : " I love you "

Me : " let me go "

He chuckled and I took my bag and then walked out with him down the stairs. We got out and he said he will drive me there and pick me up. Well I hope he doesn't pull the Lukhanyo stunt on me because I will go crazy.

.

.

**\*BAHUMI\***

I was sitting at the corner at the library. I was hidden by the bookshelves while I was doing some school work sitting on the floor. I haven't made any friends so I sit all alone. I avoided Thapelo at all costs that I even skipped breakfast this morning. Today is a little different because there will be a rugby series so we came out early. I was alone and I know I am alone because the librarian just left to where ever and told me to close the windows and switch off the fans. The Cleaning lady will come in here at 15:00. So that's 4 hours from now. I hear footsteps and I close my test book and cross my

legs. My heart is beating very fast and I am scared. I peaked my head from the bookshelves and he stopped his tracks.

Thapelo : " I thought no one was in here. "

I just nodded and went back to my spot and he came by and sat next to me.

Thapelo : " I didn't see you all day "

Me : " I was busy "

Thapelo : " oh. I waited break time to sit with you "

I feel bad.

Me : " I am sorry "

Thapelo : " it's ok "

Me : " where are your friends ? "

Thapelo : " watching the match "

He opened his bag and took out his books and Wine gums and opened them and offered some to me. I took one.

Me : " thank you "

I carried on with my work.

Thapelo : " Humi "

I looked at him.

Thapelo : " , I am sorry , I will always be sorry "

Me : " We did nothing. I am sorry about Keke "

He nodded and put a wine gum between his teeth and it stuck out.

Thapelo : " You want some "

Me : " ah Thapelo eat it "

Thapelo : " Come take it "

I put my books down and learned to take it and I did and we laughed.

Me : " This was silly "

He held my cheek and kissed me and I was shocked. This is my first real kiss.

Thapelo : " I am sorry "

I leaned in and kissed him and he kissed me back. My heart was twerking and Doing stretches

everything. I held his face and his lips were tiny but did the right trick and it made me shiver. We broke it off and I shyed away. He held my waist and pulled me to him.

Thapelo : " I am here ok ? "

I nodded. Don't people say I love you after a kiss. So intense.

Me : " Thapelo I ... "

He looked at me .

Me : " I love you "

He kept quiet

Thapelo : " Humi "

We were disturbed by someone walking in. I guess he doesn't feel the same

.

.

\*UNATHI \*

Andiswa came through to the house and I let her in. Already I have cooked and was done with everything that I needed to do.

Andiswa : " thank you for seeing me "

Me : " it's ok "

Andiswa : " First of all I would like to Congratulate you again on getting married and secondly is that I want us to put our differences aside. "

Me : " me too. "

Andiswa : " Honestly after That's Saturday us being together. I kind of understood where you came from and your behaviour "

I sighed.

Andiswa : " have you felt with it ? "

Md : " yes. My husband encouraged me to do so "

She smiled.

Andiswa : " I am glad then. "

Me : " How is the pregnancy going ? "



Andiswa : "it's straining. The Dr said in my last appointment that I have to abort the baby because I wouldn't be able to carry full term or I would lose me "

Me : " lose you ? "

Andiswa : " die after giving birth "

Me : " have you told Ntethelelo ? "

Andiswa : " No and I won't. I am keeping this baby "

Me : " but what about Zikhali who will lose his mother , what about Ntethelelo ? "

Andiswa : " I will see "

Me : " Just to him about it "

Andiswa : " ok "

Me : " let me go and dish up "

She nodded and I walked to the kitchen.

.

.

\* SESETHU \*

Kau dropped me off and promised to fetch me. I went inside the restaurant and Siyamthanda is sitting there while on her phone and I went to her and sat next to her.

Me : " Girlings "

Siya : " babes how are you ? You are glowing "

Me : " Thank you "

Siya : " so you sorted things with Lukhanyo ? "

Me : " no I didn't. We broke up "

Siya : " I am sorry my friend. "

Me : " I am good and happy "

Siya : " ok. There is more to this. Come tell me "

I laughed and called the waiter. We ordered our food and drinks and he walked off .

Siya : " No Sethu fast so "

I haven't said anything.

Me : " mmmh "

Siya : " talk man "

Me : " Ok I have someone "

Siya : " you are fast. "

Me : " We have to move on at some point "

Siya : " ok ,so far how is he? "

Me : " He is good. "

Siya : " Are you serious or rebound ? "

I kept quiet. Honestly I am confused.

Siya : " don't make the poor guy a rebound sethu "

Me : " I am not sure "

Siya : " let go of him if you are gonna use him "

Me : " I won't. I love Kau "

Siya : " mmmh "

I won't use him at all.

.

.

\*KAU\*

I just dropped off Sethu from her friend and now I

am going to meet Razor. I have properties that I rent out around Townships and it's doing well for me. Yes we do heists but you can't always depend on that money alone. Sethu ,mmh that woman just drives me crazy to the edge. She is the kind of woman I would settle down with a marry. Even knock up , maybe I have knocked her up since we haven't been using any condom . I can already see her big stomach. I chuckle at myself , it's my turn to pass through and a car speed out from nowhere and hits my car.

.

.

\* SESETHU \*

I am enjoyed my lunch with Siyamthanda really. I took out my phone to call Kau so he can fetch me but it went to voicemail.

Me : " damn "

Siya : " are ok ?

Me : " can you take me somewhere ? "

Siya : " sure "

We paid the bill. I am angry at him for doing this too me , they are no different at all. We got in her car and she drove off to his house with me directing her. When we got there I told her she can go because my car is here and she nodded and we said our good byes and she left. I walked in the yard and saw his friend Razor coming out of the house.

Me : " Hi "

Razor : " Oh I was looking for you unfortunately I don't have your numbers. "

Me : " Oh. What's wrong ? "

Razor : " we need to go to the hospital "

Me : " what's there ? "

Razor : " Kau is there "

I started sweating.

Me : " uhm ok "

He locked the house. Wait he has house keys ?

What if he walks in on us naked. No this is not on at all. He drove off it was silent. I just hope it's a minor thing and nothing really major has happened. We got at the hospital and went inside and found some other people there and I greeted and they responded.

Me : " What's wrong with him ? "

Unathi : " A speeding car collided in his car "

I closed my eyes.

Unathi : " don't worry he will be ok "

I nodded and we sat there. The Drs came and we all stood up.

Dr : " Mokoena "

Razor : " ,That's us. "

Dr : " We are monitoring him. We have removed the glasses that were on his skin and also his one eye won't work because it got stained by glass . "

Me : " Can .. I .. can I see him "

I felt tears prickle my eyes.

Dr : " sure "

I followed after him and I kept on wiping my tears. We reached his ward and his head was bandaged as well. Machines around him . It broke my heart ,and to think I was mad for nothing. I walked in and went to his side. One of his eye is patched up and the other is closed.

Me : " Kau "

The machines kept on making their sound and I went on my knees and cried.

Me : " Please be ok. "

I sniffed and took his brushed hand and I kissed it gently and stood up. I kissed his forehead .

Me : " I need you Babe please , I know our relationship is new but I feel like I have known you for the longest time. I love you and wanna grow grey with you have a little Ngwana with you and Marry you one day. So please "

I sobbed.

.

.

To be continued

[09/17, 16:43] : ~ Unexpectedly ~

Insert 41

Razor wasn't ok and when he is not feeling ok ,I don't either . The frustration and pain in his eyes as we sat at the corridor chairs , he doesn't know what to do. I don't know what to do but I just embrace him and we sit in silence. I rub his back and cradle him like a baby. He is my baby at this moment as well.

Me : " He will be fine. He is strong "

I don't know if I am trying to convince him or God to do something.

Razor : " thank you Nana "

Me : " don't thank me. I am here always "

He perks my lips and Ntambo with Khensani come



out. They sit next to us.

Khensani : "she is awful"

We all kept quiet.

Me : "Kau .?"

Khensani : " no , Sesethu I think I am right. "

I would cry my lungs out if Razor was in that position.

Me : " I think we should postpone a week or two for the wedding till Kau is out atleast "

Razor : " we will talk "

I nodded and he took my hand . I hope Kau gets better .

Me : " any one who wants coffee ? "

Ntambo : " I think we should all go home and rest then tomorrow we can come back ."

I looked at razor .

Razor : " we should get Sesethu"

Me : " I will go get her "

He nodded and I stood up and walked to the ward and I got in and she was hugging his leg crying. I went closer to her and touched her back.

Me : " Sethu come let's go it's late. We will come back tomorrow "

She shook her head sniffing.

Me : " Sesethu "

Sesethu : " I am not leaving. I am not leaving him "

Me : " Sesethu but.... "

Sesethu : " No ! I am not going anywhere , this is my boyfriend not yours so leave ! "

I sighed and turned and walked out of the door. I went to Razor.

Razor : " Where is she ? "

Me : " she doesn't want to leave "

Razor : " ( sigh ) Visiting hours are over "

Me : " let's let her be. I would do the same "

Razor : " Ok. "

He took my hand and we walked out of the hospital.

.

.

**\*SIYAMTHANDA \***

I can't help but worry about Sesethu , yes she has been in the game of Dating so long but heartbreaks are real and her jumping into another relationship is worrying me. She might get hurt trying to move on.

"Mam'Khumalo"

Me : " mmmh "

Ayanda puts his car keys on the counter and comes my side. He holds my waist and perks my cheek.

Ayanda : " what has got my wife worried. "

Me : " Sesethu "

He kept quiet.

Me : " she is dating again"

Ayanda : " She will get hurt "

Me : " I know and that worries me "

Ayanda : " but she is old now. She can make her own decisions. You didn't get hurt when you moved from Tristan to me , maybe she won't "

Me : " maybe I am just overprotective friend "

Ayanda : " You are a good friend baby "

I turn around and give him a kiss.

Ayanda : " where is Siyanda ? "

Me : " Andiswa's house. They are having a sleep over there with the others and Mbongeni's kids "

Ayanda : " good luck to Ntethelelo because he won't sleep "

I laughed .

Me : " I dished up for you let me warm it "

I went to take his food from the oven and I warmed it in the microwave and it got done and gave it to him as he sat on the high chair. My phone rang and I took it.

Me : " Hello "

She broke in a cry.

Me : " Sethu are you ok ? Did he hurt you "

Sesethu : " Come to the hospital please if you can "

My heart skipped a beat.

Me : " ok. I am on my way "

I hung up and rushed out of the kitchen and went up the stairs and changed from my sleepwear into tracksuits and took my car keys and met Ayanda half way down the stairs.

Me : " I have to go "

Ayanda : " give me the keys. You are not driving alone at night "

I gave him the keys and we walked out. I was worried alot.

Ayanda : " where are we going? "

Me : "Hospital "

He nodded and started the car before driving off.

.

.

**\*MERCY \***

I was reading a Magazine while in bed waiting for Sandile to be done with what's on his laptop , he knows we don't bring work in our bedroom but he said it's important so I let him be.

Me : " I am worried "

He closes it. Finally , he puts it away and pulls me to him.

Sandile : " about what ? "

Me : " Bahumi , since she started school she is more quiet. "

Sandile : " maybe it's the environment. She will adjust "

Me : " Maybe. Oh I would like to go to Pretoria next week. I miss Dad and Andiswa "

Sandile : " We can go , I have no important meeting next week "

Me : " Thank you "

I kissed him and he returned it pulling me ontop of him , his hands roamed all over the back of my body and I broke the kiss .

Sandile : " Damn "

I giggled.

Sandile : " come let's go again "

I laughed and we shared a kiss once again and he flipped me over and he was ontop of me. He opened my gown and exposed my sleepwear for the night. He ran his hands on the lace material and helped me out of it and kissed in between my boobs and sucked on my nipples. He kissed my stomach and held my waist firmly into place as we shared a kiss once more. He leans over to the draw next to me and takes out the condoms and rolls them out. I help him undress and put it on and he holds my legs apart before thrusting inside and I moaned.

Me : " Sandile "

He kissed my forehead.

Sandile : " I love you "

Me : " I love you too "

.

.

\*DINA \*

I held onto the pillow as tears streamed down my cheeks. I can't help but anticipate the worst. He is not home now and it's late. It's not the first this week it's been going on since last week and it worries me. Maybe he realized that loving someone who can't give him kids like me is useless.

"Baby "

I sniff and wipe my tears and close my eyes. I could smell his scent as he comes to my side and touches my face.

Zamani : " Baby "

I keep my eyes closed.

Zamani : " Dina "



I open my eyes and we look at each other.

Zamani : " What's wrong ? Why are you crying ? "

Me : " period pains "

Zamani : " did you drink pills ? "

I nodded.

Zamani : " how are you feeling ? "

Me : " ok "

Zamani : " ok. Come "

He stood up and I sat up and got off the bed.

Me : " where are we going ? "

Zamani : " come "

I wore slippers and he took my hand and we walked out of the bedroom. We went down the stairs and there was a big red heart in the middle made out of rose petals and I went there and there was a card, I took it and it was empty. I turned to him and he was gone but the sliding door was open. Does he know how late it is for these games. I walked out of the sliding door and small candles were creating a path

way and I got to the end and still the same rose petals heart .

Me : " Zamani it's late "

I turned around and he was behind me. He scared me that I held my chest. He went down on one knee and my heart was racing and tears nearing my eyes. He breathed out and took out a small box and opened it to a ring , a lump was suffocating me.

Zamani : " I don't have much to say but can you marry me ? "

I nodded trying to wipe my tears. I couldn't speak at this point.

Zamani : " I didn't get that "

Me : " Yes "

He chuckled and slipped in the ring in my finger and stood up held my waist and we shared a kiss.

Zamani : " I love you "

Me : " I love you Too "

He embraced me . I didn't think he would still love

me this much. I thought our relationship was over after knowing I can't really conceive .

.

.

\*SESETHU \*

I ran my fingers on his skin softly . It's scary how much at this moment I love this man in just a short space of time. So deeply even. I am scared of being hurt and u am scared of loosing him as well. My phone rings and it's Siyamthanda. I take it and answer her.

Me : " hello "

Siya : " where are you ? "

Me : " I am coming "

I hung up and stood up and kissed his forehead. I went out to where Siyamthanda is and she saw me and ran to hug me and I broke down in her arms.

Siyamthanda : " it's ok "

I cried until I was ok and she wiped my tears.

Siya:" did he hurt you ? Why are you here ? "

Me : " He got involved in a car accident. "

I broke down.

Siya : " oh I am sorry "

Me : " it's my fault. I shouldn't have agreed for him to take me "

Sis : " it could have happened to anyone. Is he ok ? "

Me : " His eye is damaged due to glass "

Siya : " atleast he will survive. Don't worry ok. Be strong for him "

I nodded as she craddles me "

.

.

\*UNATHI \*

After bathing myself I went to our bedroom and

Razor was looking up to the ceiling. I went to lotion and got dressed.

Me : " baby "

Razor : " mmmh "

I got in bed.

Me : " he will be ok "

He nodded.

Me : " come lay on mommy "

He chuckled and i pulled him to lay on my chest and played with his hair.

Me : " I am here ok ? "

Razor : " he is my Bestfriend "

Me : " I know. Y'all had bad quality in choosing chicks "

He chuckled.

Razor : " and you are good quality ? "

Me : " yes , me and Sesethu are good quality "

Razor : " thank you Nana "

Me : " I would always be there for you "

Razor : " I love you "

Me : " I Love you more. "

.

.

To be continued

[09/17, 16:44] : ~ Unexpectedly ~

Insert 42

I walked out of the bedroom in the morning. Razor hasn't been ok these past few days , I love comforting him because he becomes a baby. I get to the lounge and he is laying on the couch. I kiss his forehead.

Me : " aren't you going to check your business ? "

Razor : " I will go midday "

Me : " the Drs said he is getting better and

responding to anything they give to him "

Razor:" yeah "

Me : " tell you what , let's go to dinner. A fancy one and I will pay for anything you want "

He turns to me.

Me : " what do you say ? "

He nods. I laugh and perk his lips.

Me : " I will see you After work ok ? "

Razor : " i will come by "

Me : " ok. Duty calls "

I take my bags.

Me : " Bye baby "

Razor : " Bye Nana "

I walk out of the door. I hope he gets cheered up . I want my man back , I got in the car and drove off to work.

.

.

\*KHENSANI \*

Ntambo : " do you have to go ? "

I looked at him.

Me : " You boys are acting like babies. "

He came and held me from behind and I took my phone from the charger.

Ntambo : " we are your babies "

I laughed and turned around and we shared a kiss.

Ntambo : " Aren't I your baby ? "

Me : " you are "

Ntambo : " maybe giving me a kiss and staying would make me feel better. "

Me : " The kissing yes . Staying no. Just because I work for your sister in law I have to still value my job "

I kissed him and he broke it.

Ntambo : " I love you "



Me : "I love you too and thank you "

Ntambo : " for ?"

Me : " loving me and protecting me. "

Ntambo : " it's my mission. "

Me : " thank you "

I hugged him.

Ntambo : " are you gonna cry because I will panic "

I laughed.

Me : " no. "

We broke the hug.

Ntambo : " oh ok. Don't cry, I fear tears "

I laugh.

Me : " let me leave before I end up on the floor "

Ntambo : " I am touched you know me "

He puts his hand on his chest and I laugh rolling my eyes. I take my bag.

.

.

**\*BAHUMI \***

School is Normal. I am glad that it's a Friday today and next week we are writing tests so it's gonna be a bit busy. Someone Knocks on my door and I instruct them to come in and sis Mercy comes in.

Me : " she is asleep but I bathed and changed her and fed her early "

Mercy : " How are you ? "

Me : " I am ok "

She sat on the bed and patted next to her and I went to sit next to her.

Mercy : " How is school? "

Me : " it's ok "

Mercy : " are you adjusting well. The environment and everything ? "

Me : " yes "

Lies.

Mercy : " you can talk to me about anything , even boys "

I looked away.

Mercy : " Ok ? "

Me : " thank you "

She smiled.

Mercy : " its my pleasure. Can I have the baby monitor ? "

I gave it to her.

Mercy : " I will check up on her "

I nodded.

Mercy : " come "

I took my bag and we walked down the stairs. We greeted the others and I sat next to Yolanda and we ate. I have been avoiding Thapelo theses days and I would like to keep it that way. V

Thapelo : " I will be outside "

He took his bag and walked out .

Mercy : " and then ? "

Sandile : " I will talk to him " "

Mercy : " please do " "

Her husband nodded. I just carried on eating.

.

.

\*KAU\*

I could feel the heaviness of my body like I want to be pulled back but I resisted . I tried to open my eyes and one succeeds with a struggle to keep open and the other one is shut. I tried to clear my throat but it seems to be the worst mistake I have ever made . I look up the ceiling and I close my eyes again

.

.

\*SESETHU\*

Me : " can I have some coffee please "

The sales woman nods at the hospital cafeteria and I pay and stand there.

"My Dr "

I turned around.

Dr Sokhela : " Dr Khumalo's twin. Came to visit or you want your leave to be shortened. "

Me : " No. "

Dr Sokhela : " you don't look ok"

Me : " personal issues "

Dr Sokhela : " Oh apologies. "

I nodded and got my coffee.

Me : " see you next week "

Dr Sokhela : " I want my sexy partner back not what I am seeing"

I chuckled.

Me : " I will try "

I walked off. I got in the elevator and pressed the floor and it went up, it pinged and I got off sipping my coffee and walked to the ward. I thank Unathi for bringing stuff for me to change in yesterday , I haven't had a good night sleep since Kau was admitted and I don't think I will . I walked inside the ward and I went to take a seat. I put my coffee down and stood up and kissed his bustard lips softly .

Me : " When are you waking up ? I am worried "

He opened his eye and i move back first before I hugged him and he groaned.

Me : " I am sorry. Let me go get the Dr "

I ran out trying to find his drmand I did and we went back to his ward and he was still awake. My heart was jumping and the Dr checked up on him. He cleared his throat and pointed at water and I helped him drink water.

Me : " are you comfortable ? Are you ok ? "

Kau : " can I have a kiss first ? "

Me : " after you have recovered " "

Kau : " Sethu "

He groaned. I kissed him and he smiled.

Kau : " why can't I open my other eye. " "

Me : " they covered it " "

Kau : " can they remove it because I want to see all of you " "

I bit my lip and tears ran down my cheeks.

Me : " it's damaged. You won't see with it anymore. " "

Kau chuckled then became silent when he saw that I was serious.

Kau : " Fuck ! " "

He smashed my coffee off the table to the floor and i jumped.

Me : " calm down "

Kau : " calm down. ! Sethu ?! Where is my fucken eye ! ? " "

Me : " please baby "

I walked to him and put my head on his chest.

Me : " calm down. . you can still see , I love you and that's all that matters. That you are back to me. "

His breathing was very high.

Me : " I love you. Don't scare me like that ok ? "

Kau : " I am sorry "

I sniffed and listened to his heart beat.

.

.

.

To be continued

[09/17, 16:44] : ~ Unexpectedly ~

Insert 43

\*BAHUMI \*



The car parked in front of the school gate and we both opened the door.

Sandile : " Have a great day. "

We nodded and I closed the door and I started walking off and I felt someone grab my arm. I turned.

Thapelo : " Humi what's going on ? "

Me : " with ? "

Thapelo : " Your attitude towards me lately , is it about the kiss? If I did something wrong then I am sorry "

Me : " Thapelo "

He let go of my arm and walked off. I stood there and looked at him disappear before I followed after him and went to my own class. I am just trying to avoid situations. Very sticky situations and Thapelo is one of them I don't want to be caught up in and look like I am taking an advantage of his sister's kindness.

.

.

\*UNATHI \*

Me : " oh my God. Vi haven't had lunch as yet today.  
"

Khensani : " Ntambo bought lunch for us "

Me : " That's nice of my step brother "

She laughs as I sit down on the couch .

Me : " hey don't "

Khensani : " you do both act like siblings "

Me : " so you stay together ? "

Shw becomes silent.

Me : " Don't take me seriously then. Sorry for  
invading your personal life "

Khensani : " please don't invade it "

Me : " ok "

She got up.

Me : " and then? "

Khensani: " I have something to do "

Me : " Khen !"

She walks out. My phone rings and it's Razor. I take the meat and then I answer.

Me : " My lozenge"

Razor : " don't ever call me that again Nana "

Me : "you said you were coming through "

Razor : " I am. I just got a call from The hospital and Kau is awake "

Me : " mmh baby that's wonderful. Let's meet at the hospital. "

Razor : " ok and thank you for everything "

Me : " you are my baby and a baby must be taken care of by its mother"

Razor : " You are my mother? "

Me : " you know I am a mother off all things "

He chuckled.

Razor : " I love you Nana "

Me : " I will see you "

Razor : " ok "

He hung up. This is great news. I carried on eating.  
I will leave after I am done.

.

.

\*SESETHU \*

I fixed his pillow properly and his sitting position.

Me : " are you comfortable ? "

Kau : " I am fine skat "

Me : " Are you sure ? Maybe I should go and buy a  
pillow for you that's better and fluffier "

He held my hand.

Kau : " relax. I am ok. "

I breathed out and nodded.

Me : " do you feel any pain ? "

Kau : "No. "

Me : " must be the Intrathecal Analgesia it's a pain relief medication that last for about 12 – 24 hours and once it starts to wear off, the initial post-operative pain should have settled. It is strong pain relieving medication that is injected into your spine, either before your operation or once you are asleep.

Kau : " Baby you lost me at Must "

I laughed

Me : " I am sorry "

Kau : " No I like that smart brain. "

I rolled my eyes.

Kau : " come here. "

I got to him.

Kau : " I don't want to loose you over these greatly

educated guys who have about Two degrees masters and everything , I have never been scared of loosing someone before and I am . It's worse now that I am loosing body parts but what's in here. I don't think it will be lost anytime soon "

He pointed at his heart. I have never seen him this emotional and it hurt me. I held his cheeks.

Me : " You won't loose me over something we had no control over. I love you , with or without your eyes . I still love you "

I kiss him and he responds , we broke it.

Kau : " even if you leave I will annoy you back into my life ",

I laughed.

Me : " just like how you annoyed me into your life "

Kau : " you mean my sheets. "

Me : " Go to sleep "

He chuckled

Kau : " you are scared by the truth "

Me : " it's lies "

He looks at me.

Me: " the way you are looking at me with your one eye it's creepy "

Kau : " we are stuck with it "

I giggled and he smiled.

Me : " I love you ok ? Don't worry about us "

Kau : " I won't . "

.

.

\*UNATHI \*

I got out of the car and locked it and walked towards him and we shared a hug.

Me have you went inside ? "

Razor : " no I haven't. "

Me : " ok. Come "

We walked inside and went to find Kau and Sethu and we got in. .

Kau: " that was quick "

Me : " Hi "

Sesethu : " Hi "

She smiled.

Razor : " you gave us a fright "

He hit his shoulder.

Kau : " ouch ! "

Me : " Lindani ! "

Razor : " I am mad "

Me : " no "

Kau laughed.

Me : " how are you feeling ? "

Kau : " we will see as time progresses "

I nodded.



Razor : " I am still mad "

.

.

To be continued

[09/17, 16:44] : ~ Unexpectedly ~

Insert 44

[A MONTH LATER ]

"Love has truly been good to me

Not even one sad day

Or minute I had since you come my way

I hope you know I gladly go

Anywhere you take me

It's so amazing to be loved

I'd follow you to the moon in the sky above

I got, got to tell you how you thrill me

I'm happy as I can be

You have come and it has changed my whole world

Bye bye sadness, hello mellow

What a wonderful day

It's so amazing to be loved

I'd follow you to the moon in the sky above, above

And it's so amazing, so amazing

I could stay forever, forever

Here in love and would leave you never

'Cause we got amazing love

Truly it's amazing, so amazing

Love brought us together, together

I would leave you never and never

'Cause we got amazing love....."

I held my breath and wanted to breathe at the same time. He smiled looking at me and everyone joins

in unison as I walk closer to him . Dad keeps on patting my arm and I am sure he can feel how nervous and scared I am. My heart wants to jump out of my throat at the same time I want to run out , come back in and start all over again just to make sure this is no dream at all. He meets us half way and dad looks at him for a minute.

Dad : " I know where you live. I will kill you "

Me : " Dad , I am old "

Dad : " I am sure to treat your aunt the same way I want my daughter to be treated. "

Razor : " Yes sir "

Dad unhooked his arm and he kissed my forehead.

Dad : " I love you "

Me : " I love you too. "

He let go of me and Razor took my hand and kissed it.

Razor : " You look beautiful "

Me : " thank you "

Pastor:" Can we start ? "

We nodded and everyone seated. The ceremony started with him blessing us and proceeding to other events through the whole ceremony. He prayed for our rings and we made vows to each other and promise to abide by them . Soon we were pronounced husband and wife and we shared a kiss. Everyone was happy for us and I was more than happy .

Razor:" I didn't get a proper kiss "

Me : " haah "

The pastor laughed.

Pastor:" she is your wife now you can do anything "

Razor:" you heard the anointed man "

He held my butt and kissed me. I was so shy and embarrassed after. We walked out of the church and we got in the cars and we are driving home now to change into the traditional attire . All in one. I look at my ring and he holds my hand.

Razor:" what's wrong ?"

Me : " Nothing. Everything is perfect. "

I lay my head on his chest.

Razor : " It is "

I looked at him. We got home and as we got out the people sang for us as we walked inside the yard and we went our separate ways to change. I took off my heels and the Vail and Khensani with Qamo helped me out of the dress , the door opened and Andiswa walked in.

Andiswa : " Hi ladies. "

Us : " hi "

Andiswa : " I wanted to congratulate the Mrs before she disappears and i leave. "

Me : " thank you for coming "

Andiswa : " Thank you for inviting me here. I am happy for you "

Me : " I am happy for myself "

Andiswa : " I left your gift with Mah. I hope you see it "

Me : " thank you. I will check later "

Andiswa : " ok. Let me leave you and go join the others. "

Me : " Thank you "

She walked out .

Me : " am I done ? "

Qamo : " wear the shoes "

I wore the shoes and I wore my traditional dress and beads and a blanket ontop of my shoulders. I made my hair nice once more and They escorted me out.

Qamo : " is encane lengane ! "

She made noise and the women and men accompanied me out of the gate where I met Razor all dressed with Ntambo and Kau. He took my hand and we paraded the whole township singing traditional songs all around. I made the best decision by having our wedding this way.

.

.

.

**\*MERCY \***

Me : " Which flavour do you want ? "

I hold the sauces in the air.

Yolanda : " Tomato sauce "

Sandile : " Buy barbeque sauce "

Yolanda : " Daddy "

Sandile : " one day and it's gone "

Me : " you are right , you waste "

She sulked.

Me : " don't give me that face "

Sandile : " At all "

Me : " she is still asleep "

I look over at Lesedi.

Yolanda : " Is that our new baby sister. When did mommy have a big stomach ? "

Me : " some mummies have small stomach's "

She nodded not understanding.

Sandile : " what's next on the list ? "

Me : " baby stuff. Formula , pampers, baby food "

Sandile : " ok "

I pushed the trolley. She was sitting on the car seat attached to the trolley .

.

.

\*UNATHI \*

"Yebo !"

I laughed and looked down before turning around and I shook what I have.

"Khuluma weBozza Yami

Khuluma wes'thandwa sami



Ahh

Yonkinto oy'funayo mayenziwe

Khuluma weBozza Yami

Khuluma wemuntu wami

Ahh

Yonkinto oy'funayo mayenziwe

Ngiyazi ufuna is'khathi

Sokuthi sithi ukuz'khipha kancane (kancane)

Yonkinto oy'funayo mayenziwe

Ngoba ngawe ngiwinile ngiwinile ngiwinile

Ngawe nawe mina ngokuthola wena

Weh weh weh

Ngaze ngabamba iLotto (ngabambi iLotto) ....."

I turned around and put my arms on his shoulders  
and we shared a kiss.

Qamo : " usisi wami Kelo wangis hiyela ibele ( this is  
my older sister !)"

I laughed.

Razor:" dance for me again "

Me : " ok "

I started dancing for him while mimicking the lyrics ,  
I would say he seemed charmed by my moves.

Me : " Yonkinto oyifunayo ngizoyenza "

Razor : " Woza uzoyenza (come do it ) "

I hit his shoulder

Me : " Ngomane "

Everyone laughed and he laughed too and held my  
waist.

Me : " You don't say such "

Razor : " what did I say ? "

I shook my head.

.

.

\*WENDY \*

Mom forced me here. My stomach turned as they displayed how much they love each other. I wanted to vomit. I was angry , The way he looks at her it's like he is possessed on some cloud. Like she is the only important thing in the world ever. They were dancing now while people were watching and eating. I was sitting with Thabisa and she is here for Kau .

Thabisa : " if he was still with me there wouldn't be no accident "

I keep quiet and she touches my thigh.

Thabisa : " sorry chomi"

Tears left my eyes.

Woman : " Anibas heshise nge plate bahambe labo sisi ! ( Bring food quickly so these ladies can leave )"

Thabisa : " it's not your wedding "

Woman : " and certainly not yours. I might starve you"

She walked off and I wiped my tears. They can't be happy like that , No ! I built him and she takes him and gets the dream wedding ! No !

.

.

\*SESETHU \*

Me : " Khensani ! "

She comes to me .

Me : " does Unathi need anything ? "

Khensani : " Not as yet "

Me : " ok thank you "

She smiled and walked off. I help the ladies dish up and some going to serve at the stretch tent. It's packed for real but it's a very beautiful busy day. Someone holds me from behind.

Kau : " I heard you are the key holder of the cherished room "

I giggled.

Me : " I am "

Kau : " I need something "

Me : " No baby you can't drink any alcohol you just got out of the hospital "

Kau : " 3 weeks ago "

Me : " still you take pills. Orders from the Dr to the patient "

Kau : " ok , I will get something for the boys "

I handed the plate over and wiped my hands.

Me : " come I will open for you , but there is the mobile fridge outside "

Kau : " stock is finished. "

I shook my head and we went to the bedroom and i opened the door and we got in. I went to look around.

Me : " What do you want ? "

Kau : " This "

I turned around and he kissed me squeezing my butt , I moaned and was soaked down there.

Me : " Kau stop kuzomoshakala ( it will be messy )"

Kau : " Akumoshakale ( Let it be messy )"

He kissed me and I broke it. He sat on the bed and pulled me to his lap and we kissed , it was passionate and nice. I felt nauseous and I pushed him off and ran to the bathroom but I didn't make it to the toilet so I vomited on the floor.

Kau : " shit ! "

He walked out rushing and I crawled to the toilet and vomited. Qamo came back with him and cleaning supplies. I cleaned up, wiping my mouth.

Qamo : " did you eat something off ? "

Me : " I haven't eaten today. "

I flushed the toilet and finished cleaning up. I stood up and Qamo went out with the cleaning supplies and I went to the sink and washed my hands and rinsed my mouth. He came close to me and I turned and held his shoulders and closed my eyes. I

sighed deeply and looked at him.

Kau : " are you ok? "

Me : " I am sorry ? "

Kau : " About what ? "

Me : " I have been sick for some days especially when I smell your perfume "

Kau : " and I changed it twice "

Me : " I am pregnant "

He looked at me.

Me : " say something "

Kau : " uhm Damn "

Me : " Ohw "

Kau : " I am going to be a father ? "

I nodded. He touched my stomach and I put my hands over his. It was invisible .

Kau : " A little us is growing in there ? "

I nodded . He wiped my tears .

Kau : " why are you crying ? "

Me : " I don't know. I am scared by you "

Kau : " we are pregnant. We are expecting ,Gosh "

He hugged me and I held onto him.

Kau : " I love you "

Me : " I love you too "

Kau : " Me , A father ? "

I chuckled and sniffed.

.

.

**\*BAHUMI \***

I was listening to music through my phone that was bought for me as I am doing well in school. Sis Mercy and her husband go to school every two weeks and get reports on how we are doing in school and Thapelo is excelling more than me. A knock comes from the door and I take off my ear



phones and go and open the door.

Me : " Hi "

He walks inside my room and I closed the door. He hangs around this girl alot in grade 11 so I have been depressing myself in books eversince.

Thapelo : " are you avoiding me ? "

Me : " yes "

Thapelo : " why Humi ? "

Me : " I ...I... "

What is a good reason without sounding jealous .

Thapelo : " tell me "

Me : " it's nothing. "

Thapelo : " sharp "

He walks past me and he looks at me.

Thapelo : " Bahumi "

Me : " mmmh? "

He comes and kissed me and I kissed him back and I broke it off.

Thapelo : " I will see you when you want to see me. "

He walks out. I sigh and get on the bed

.

.

.

\*RAZOR \*

Me : " did I compliment you today ? "

Unathi : " many times "

Me : " well I love you "

Unathi : " i love you too Ngomane. "

I gave her a kiss and responded and broke it .

.

.

.

To be continued

[09/17, 16:45] : ~ Unexpectedly ~

## Insert 45

\* ANDISWA \*

We walked inside the house. My feet were throbbing and swollen. I sat on the couch and bent to take off my shoes and Ntethelelo entered right after. The kids are visiting Aunty Khulisiwe .

Me : " what a day "

Ntethelelo : " do you need a massage ? "

Me : " J ust warm water but we need to talk "

Ntethelelo : " I will get the warm water first "

Me : " please sit down it's important. "

He looked worried.

Ntethelelo : " is everything ok ? "

Me : " It's about the pregnancy "

Ntethelelo : " you are feeling cramps ? "

Me : " calm down. Can I talk ? "

He nodded and sat in front of me and I sighed.

Me : " Baby , I .... "

I became silent before I sighed.

Me : " I won't be able to carry the baby smoothly "

Ntethelelo : " that's understand but Drs can help with that "

Me : " I have to choose between me and the baby and I choose the baby "

Ntethelelo : " what do you mean between the baby ? Choosing what ? "

Me : " the Dr told me that my womb is not strong enough and it's a miracle that I am pregnant but I can't carry out baby ,. I have to abort it . "

He sighed.

Me : " if I keep it. I won't survive because its a risky pregnancy. "

Ntethelelo : " when you said you are choosing the baby you ment ? "

Me : " i won't abort. I will keep it "

Ntethelelo : " what about me I what about Zikhali and everyone Andiswa don't make irrational decisions as much as I hate abortion but I won't let you die. "

Me : " Ntethelelo "

Ntethelelo : " I have made up my mind. Tomorrow morning we are going to the Dr "

Me : " it's my body , you won't just say anyhow !"

I frowned.

Ntethelelo : " Yeyi I paid for that body , you are the wife and I am the husband . What I say goes "

Me : " now you sound abusive "

Ntethelelo : "I am putting my foot down "

Me : " mxm"

Ntethelelo : " even if you can swear at me I don't care. "

He walked up the stairs.

Me : " Argh Ntethelelo !"

I threw my phone on the other couch. I am not aborting this baby.

.

.

\*DINA \*

I was cooking a nice meal today , I want to spoil my fiance . I haven't made a call at home and I last stopped calling the time I had to bury my sister. The door bell rang and i turned down the heat and wiped my hands before going to attend the door and I opened it and stood a beautiful woman on the door step. She smiled shyly and I did the same confused.

Her : " hi "

Me : " Hi how are you ? "

Her : " I am looking for Mr Zamani Khumalo "

Me : " he is not currently here "

Her : " who are you ? "

Me : " his fiancée "

Her : " Oh ok "

I frowned and bent down on the side and she rose up with a 1 year old looking baby boy and my heart started beating fast .

Her : " I won't be able to take care of them , Please do "

She handed the boy to me and she comes with a baby girl. I feel tears prickling her eyes and she kisses them.

Her : " mommy will be back "

Me : " uhm put her on the couch "

She took their bags and we walked inside. She placed them and she said good bye and walked out. I looked at these kids and I have no doubt that they are his. I feel hurt and broke. I take off my ring and I cry .

.

.

.

\*BAHUMI \*

Mercy : " Lesedi is such an angel "

I smiled faintly and looked over to Thapelo who was playing with his food.

Mercy : " have you written your tests ? "

Me : " just a few days left before we start "

Mercy : " I hope you are both studying "

I smiled faintly once more.

Thapelo : " I will be in the bedroom "

He stood up.

Mercy : " your food "

He carried on walking.

Me : " I have to go study "

Mercy : " Ok. You can go , Lesedi will sleep in our room "



I nodded. I walked up the stairs after that.

.

.

\*MERCY \*

Me : " bed time "

Phila : " can I sleep with the baby ? "

Me : " Tomorrow honey "

He nodded and i kissed his cheek and Yolanda's and then went to the door and switched off the lights before walking out. I went to our bedroom and Sandile was playing with Lesedi'd fingers.

Sandile : " Don't you want us to have another baby ? "

Me : " this will be our baby for now "

He chuckled. I went to the bathroom to pee and then I walked out and changed into my night wear and git in bed next to them. Lesedi was in the middle.

Sandile : " What do you think is wrong with them ? "

Me : " I am wondering "

He nodded. I laid next to them and we both looked at Lesedi.

.

.

.

\*UNATHI \*

I feel tired. My body feels worn out and I just need the bed and a pillow and then I can relax into sleep. People started leaving a long time ago. Just those small people who are still having alcohol. The whole family left though. I jumped on the bed and took off my shoes and crawled to the pillow still in my dress and I closed my eyes. Ah sleep , just what I needed. Someone kisses my forehead and I open my eyes.

Razor: " sleep "

I nodded.

Me : " come back soon "

Razor : " I will "

I closed my eyes and I dozed off to sleep.

.

.

\*DINA \*

I was sitting by the bedroom balcony at the main bedroom and drinking some of his whisky. I just drink and chit old a bit thinking. The kids are laying on the bed and it wasn't a hassle getting them there. I just bathed them. Fed them and got them to sleep. The door opened and I know he is walking in. The lights are off and only the moon shining outside. The cold breeze is doing nothing to my skin , doesn't feel as cold as I am at this moment.

Zamani : " i thought you would be asleep "

He comes closer and he is standing next to me. I take a sip once more.

Zamani : " you are drinking ? "

Me : " it's needed "

Zamani : " let's get you to bed "

Me : " the kids are on the bed "

Zamani : " what kids ? "

I took the last gulp and groaned before looking at him and walked inside. I opened the side lamp and it lit up the room a bit.

Me : " your kids , 1 year olds "

Zamani : " can we talk ? "

I shook my head and tears left my eyes.

Me : " I can't talk to you. I am not good enough I know "

Zamani : " don't say that "

Me : " it's true "

I walked to the door and he came and pulled my arm to his chest and held me. I couldn't fight my body off his. It hurts , I feel so hurt like I am stabbed

a thousand times.

Zamani : " it was a mistake. One mistake and I am sorry "

I sobbed.

Me : " I can't. It hurts "

Zamani : " I am sorry baby but don't leave me. Please don't "

I shook my head.

Zamani : "( softly ) please "

He held me tight. My heart is aching.

.

.

**\*BAHUMI \***

Everyone was already asleep and I was still studying for my test. I am not smart so I need to study twice as hard. I try a math question but I get stuck and ended up not doing it. I think of Thapelo.

Maybe I should ask him what's wrong because it's creating tension around the house. I get off my bed and I walked to his room and knocked lightly and checked the coast. I just opened the door and his side lamp opened as he sat up.

Thapelo : " Bahumi "

Unclosed the door.

Me : " what's wrong ? "

Thapelo : " about what ? "

Ne : " everything "

Thapelo : " it's you who is acting weird "

Me : " I am not. "

Thapelo : " you are "

Me : " you started hanging with that girl from grade 11 and forgot who I am "

Thapelo : " that's absurd Bahumi "

Me : " look even you even say absurd like it's an astonishing word "

Thapelo : " what if it's astonishing "

Me : " you are not making sense "

Thapelo : " come here "

I went closer to the bed and sat on it.

Thapelo : " I don't bite Humi "

I move closer.

Thapelo : " ever since the kiss you avoided me "

Me : " I don't want to be in trouble with your sister "

Thapelo : " we are not having another baby Bahumi "

I looked at him and he came closer to me and his face was inches.

Thapelo : " tell me you don't feel anything "

Me : " I do feel something "

He kissed me and I closed my eyes and responded , he broke it.

Thapelo : " then let me in Bahumi "

I bit my bottom lips and nodded. He pulled me inside the bed and kissed me and I responded

before he got ontop of me and I closed my eyes as he held my waist. He separated and got between my legs and I locked them on his waist.

Thapelo : " I love you Bahumi "

I opened my eyes and he kissed my neck.

Me : " I love you too "

We shared a kiss again.

.

.

.

To be continued

[09/17, 16:45] : ~ Unexpectedly~

Insert 46

\*SESETHU \*



Me : " numerous numbers of models were developed to help assess or describe the current level of information technology adoption in the health sector. They are useful benchmarks when looking at patient

information systems. "

Dr Samuels : " what is that ? "

Dr Nzama : " Maturity and adoption models "

Me : " yes. The World health organization known as WHO released was onto this kind of health improving technology "

Siya : " we have that in hospitals. "

Me : " I understand that .... "

Dr Nzama : " Mostly in Private hospitals than government hospitals "

Me : " or they do have in government in hospitals just not as advanced and improved. "

Dr Smith : " I hear you "

Me : " yes , these electronic patient information

systems have the been seen as potential to improve health by giving us and many more health professionals improved information about our patients. We also improve the quality of health care and help control costs through improved efficiency.

"

Siya : " what is the point of all of this ? "

Me : " We are a developing country. As one we have resources developed countries may have and some we don't , my point is we need your husband to help improve our Health system just like the Androids , it's great business for him and he started small from Fixing .... "

Siya : "headphones "

Me : " exactly to creating moving limbs that are now improving people's health more than we know. Now they can exercise and carry on with life like a fully limbed person . "

Siya : " I will talk to him "

Me : " Smith ? "

Smith : " As the owner I like the idea of improving a lot of our Hospital facilities "

Me : " thank you "

Dr Nzama : " Never would have thought "

Me : " good info partner "

We high five .

Dr Smith : " We have to attend our patients. "

I nodded. We got ready to leave and I felt the need to vomit. I ran to the sink and I vomited and I rinsed my mouth.

Siyamthanda : " are you ok ? "

Me : " yes I am ok "

She looked at me as I got done , i closed the water.

Me : " Don't Tell anyone "

Siya : " like I would "

I rolled my eyes .

Me : " I am pregnant "

Siya : " woah you are having Lukhanyo's child ? "

The smile on my face disappeared.

Me : " Shit! "

Siya : " what ? "

I paced up and down.

Me : " Now I don't know who the father is "

Siya : " Sthu this is careless. "

I sat down .

Siya : " calm down. Forget Lukhanyo and carry on with your boo "

Me : " What if it's not his ? Oh my God Kau will go crazy "

Siya : " we will cross that bridge "

Me : " I am so careless. "

Siya : " it happened. J ust don't think too much "

I sighed. I hope it's not Lukhanyo's. Kau will be crushed. I am crushed.

.

.

\*UNATHI\*

Me : " Baby ! "

Razor : " Mmmh ? "

Me : " what do you want me to cook ? "

Razor : " Uhm anything that comes into mind "

Me : " ok "

I kiss his cheek.

Me : " shoulder take Anele now or next week or we let him choose who he wants to live with "

Razor : " we can revisit that a bit later , we need to think this through "

Me : " I agree. "

I took the presents. I opened them and it was utensils mostly and home appliances

Me : " there are three steam irons already "

Razor : " we could sell two somewhere "

Me : " yeah we don't need this much. Oh this is

from Andis wa "

I took the box and looked at the note.

\*\*\*After a long day of wife duties\*\*\*

I opened it and it was a foot mass age.

Me : " ooouh , will tackle this wife thing pretty good "

Razor : " I am sure its ment for me "

Me : " hayi "

I put everything that was scattered on the bed back inside its original place and started packing away.

Razor : " come here "

Me : " mmmh "

Razor : " come here "

I went to him and he pulled me to his lap .

Razor : " I have been having dreams "

Me : "what's going on? "

Razor : " it's us getting married then after we are happy , down the line you meet my mother and she takes your hand and my hand and walks off with us

telling us it's alright "

I kept quiet.

Me : " I don't know what that means "

Razor: " Me too "

Me : " Maybe it means she is blessing us from the other side "

He smiled.

Razor : " that means so much "

Me : " I know how much you wished she was here but she is looking down on you "

Razor : " I know "

I kissed him.

Me : " let me go and cook for my husband "

He smirked.

Razor: " and the desert needs to be spot on "

Me : " don't worry it will be creamy "

We shared a chuckle and I kissed his lips before going out of our bedroom.

.

.

\*KHENSANI\*

I was standing by the kitchen frustrated with the kettle not turning on yet it is new. I really don't understand.

Me : " argh ! "

" Why are you so grumpy in the morning ? "

I turned and he looked at me.

Me : " , the kettle won't turn on " "

He turned it on and it worked .

Me : " thank you " "

Ntambo : " That's sexual frustration " "

He stands behind me.

Me : " No , I just woke up frustrated. " "

Ntambo : " mmmh , lets see if it's not " "



He kisses my neck.

Me : " I am still scared of you "

He chuckled.

Ntambo : " but Dumamshini has found comfort in his home "

Me : " he has to be strong. "

He runs his hands under my silk night dress to my butt and squeezed it.

Me : " Fezile "

Ntambo : " tell me you don't feel that "

Me : " stop it i am trying to make some tea "

I take the tea bags and pop in the cup.

Ntambo : " or this "

He squeezes it again .

Me : " stop it. "

I slapped his hands and went to pour some water.

Ntambo : " or this "

He held my butt and spanked it.

Me : " Fezile ! "

He chuckled and i hit his chest.

Me : " stop that ! "

He takes my cup and puts it down and picks me up.

Ntambo : " there are still things you need to feel "

Me : " put me down ! "

Ntambo : " you are not running away today "

He kissed my lips and I ended up responded to his kiss. He goes and lays me on the couch and gets on me and we share a kiss. I cN feel his shaft on my thigh poking it.

Ntambo : " he is ready for you "

Me : " who ? "

Ntambo : " Dumamshini "

I laughed.

Me : " he should hide again. "

Ntambo : " nah , I want to hear you cry "

Me : " like ? "

Ntambo : " oh Mthombeni !"

I laughed and he kissed me.

Ntambo : " would you do that ?"

I shook my head and he smirked "

Ntambo : " we will see "

Me : " yes we will see "

He ran his fingers under my night dress and he squeezed my boobs and kissed me , he went on caressing me.

.

.

**\*BAHUMI \***

Last night , nothing happened . We kissed and decided to sleep , I am glad we chose to do so at the same time I am scared. Thapelo didn't say much

you know so I am not sure what's really happening. Monday I start writing and I am more than ready ,I haven't spent much time with Lesedi . Yes she is a few months but I do like those moment when I just look at her . Sis Mercy and her husband have taken over her but I am not complaining. I walked down the stairs after cleaning in my room and found Sis Mercy and the others making breakfast.

Yolanda : " I am covered in flour "

Phila : " and the baby too "

Mercy : " sorry babies , come let's go bath you all and get you out of those pyjamas. "

Me : " good morning "

Mercy : " morning , how did you sleep? "

Me : " well and you ? "

Mercy : " she was an angel. Let me go bath them and change them , Thapelo check the rest of the pancakes and Bahumi help yourself "

I nodded and she took from the baby seat on the counter and the little ones followed. It was a bit of a

mess.

Me : " this was messy "

Thapelo : " try this one. Made by me "

I laughed.

Me : " put the ambulance on speed dial "

Thapelo : " mxm "

We laughed and Kate the pancake "

Me : " not bad "

Thapelo : " it's awesome I in "

I rolled my eyes

Thapelo : " I am covered in flour , just a simple hug  
and you will too "

Me : " no , askies "

He chuckled and we started cleaning up the kitchen.

.

.

**\*MAMTHOMBENI \***

Smiso : " yesterday was wonderful "

I looked at him. "

Smiso: " what's wrong ? "

He sat on the couch next to me. I sighed.

Me : " I don't feel good "

Smiso: " about? "

I smiled.

Me : " I will be ok "

I held his hand.

Smiso: " I am worried "

Me : " don't be "

He kissed my forehead.

Smiso: " if you say so "

I nodded. Deep down I wanted to tell him about the dream I had off my sister , his daughter and my niece but I can't. I don't want to worry him , I will just have to pray about it. It worries me alot.

- .
- .
- .

To be continued

[09/17, 16:46] : ~ Unexpectedly ~

Insert 47

\*DINA \*

I woke up in the guest bedroom and feeling empty. I felt like my heart was bleeding my and my throat was also sore. I sniffed and got off the bed and made it before walking out of the bedroom door. I went to the main bedroom and I didn't see the kids on the be and neither Zamani in sight. I went to wash my face and brush my teeth before walking out of the bedroom down the stairs and I heard people talking and silence filled the room once I

entered , I stopped my tracks at the last step and scanned my eyes. I am angry that he called his family , I am angry that he does this and now he wants his family to intervene like they were there when he cheated.

Me Khumalo : " My daughter "

I looked at Zamani who looked down. "

Me : " Hi "

Mr Khumalo : " please take a seat "

I wasn't dressed properly. I was still in my night wear but he didn't seem to mind. I took the fleece off the couch and sat next to The aunt who smiled and I returned it.

Mr Khumalo : " we are sorry to invade your space like this "

Me : " it's ok , it's everyone's space "

Zamani cleared his throat. "

Zamani: " Baby .."

Mr Khumalo : " let me speak "



He kept quiet.

Me Khumalo : " we have been informed of the unfaithfulness of my son , leading into bringing two lives. "

Me : " sorry to interrupt "

He nodded.

Me : " If he loved me the way he used to lie to me all these years then he wouldn't have cheated. No , it's not that a man has needs. I tried my very best to Carter all his needs and beyond what happens between the sheets. I was like a living in house wife when I wasn't even married to him . I obeyed what he put across and gave him a platform to be a man in my life but I guess I did that too much. I wasn't doing any good for hi! When I thought I was .."

Mr Khumalo : " we hear you and we are deeply sorry for our sons mistakes. "

I shook my head.

Me : " Cheating is never a mistake. You cheat because it's your choice. Neither are those two

kids a mistake. "

Aunty : "what do you mean ? "

Me : " I don't know. I just don't want to be here at the moment I am sorry "

I stood up and walked up the stairs. I got in the bedroom and took out a suitcase and I started throwing my clothes in. I feel his arms wrap around me.

Zamani : " please don't leave. I am sorry Lineo "

Tears left my eyes.

Zamani: " Baby I was the first and last time. "

I love him , I love him so much but I can't . Knowing I won't be able to give him kids and their mother might come back , knowing another woman gave him what I desired to give him. What I can not ever give yo him breaks me more than his cheating. It hurts me that he went out there and came back with what I desired to give to him and it feel like a dagger is stabbing me in my heart and lungs. I hold my chest as tears go down my cheeks. I try to breathe

but proves to be difficult .

Zamani : " breathe slowly , try to breathe "

I try to breath but it gets more difficult. I make hand suggestion to him and I go on my knees and he rushes off . I try to take deep breaths atleast but it's still the same. He comes back and he puts my head on his lap as he puts my medication next to him.

Zamani : " I am gonna pump and you inhale "

He pumped my inhaler as I closed my eyes and inhaled. He kept on going and brushing my hair.

Zamani : " breathe. You are getting there "

I tried to breathe and he did again. I started to calm down. He brushed my head. I haven't used my asthma pump in years .

Zamani : " are you ok ? "

I took a deep breath and nodded slowly. He kissed my forehead.

Zamani : " you scared me "

I looked at the ceiling and blinked my eyes closed.

.

.

**\*RAZOR \***

I took my car keys off the bedroom table and I walked out. The aroma coming from the kitchen was getting my stomach grumbling. I bit my bottom lip when I saw her move around the kitchen and it fitted the image perfectly. I walked inside and went to hold her waist and kissed her neck.

Unathi : " I am busy "

She smiled.

Me : " when I come back I don't want to find you busy "

Unathi : " you won't. You will find desert before and after dinner "

Me : " let me stay then "

Unathi : " no , go and do your stuff . I am not going

anywhere "

I smiled and kissed her "

Me : " ok "

I turned and walked out to my car. I got inside and I drove off , my phone rang and I searched for it and I found it then answered.

Kau : " Mr Husband of the century. Great wedding "

Me : " ( chuckle ) how are you ? "

Kau : " good. Very good "

Me : " Sesethu treating you good ? "

Kau : " so much "

I chuckled.

Kau : " what's wrong you sound off "

Me : " I didn't sleep good "

Kau : " first nights are like that "

Me : " I dreamt of Ma "

He kept quiet.

Kau:" and what was she doing ?"

Me : " it was our wedding and after it she took our hands and walked with us "

Kau : " maybe she is blessing you guys "

Me : " we thought so too "

Kau : " then it is. If you don't feel good about the dream or you have it again just consult "

Me : " so the healer can reveal my dirt. Never "

He chuckled.

Kau : " I am planing a heist "

Me : " count me in "

Kau : " 2million "

I whistled.

Me : " me and you ? "

Kau : " and Ntambo "

Me : " we shall meet up "

Kau : " sho "

Me : " ok "

He hung up and I put my phone away. That's a really good one. It's been long since we went on a heist. I got to the Chisanyama and got out and people started whistling and clapping loudly. I chuckled

"Ah ! mRay , use benzile ( Razod you did well )"

I shook my head and gave the keys to one of the car washing boys before walking towards the inside.

.

.

**\*WENDY\***

Thabisa : " I am giving up on Kau "

Me : " hawu and then ? "

Thabisa : " argh it's a waste of my time "

Me : " yesterday you were at the wedding for him today you don't want him ? "

Thabisa:" there are plenty of fish in the sea , I think I should hook you up with someone "

Me : " no , I want razor "

Thabisa : " give it up friend "

I shook my head.

Thabisa : " he is married "

Me : " stop reminding me "

I drank my cider and I saw Razor getting out of his car and walking towards us.

Me : " I won't give up "

He walked past us and I looked at him. Mmmh a band around his finger looks good on him. If only it was mine. .

.

.

\*ANDISWA\*

I was sitting on the couch going through the



channels on tv while Ntethelelo came down the stairs.

Ntethelelo : " let's go Andiswa "

Me : " Ntethelelo "

Ntethelelo : " let's not fight over something petty please "

Me : " our child's life is petty to you ? "

Ntethelelo : " please don't cause unnecessary drama and put words in my mouth "

Me : " mxm. "

Ntethelelo : " should I carry you out ? "

Me : " no i will walk myself. I won't forgive you for this "

Ntethelelo : " and I wouldn't have forgiven myself for letting you die when there was an option "

I ignored him and walked up the stairs.

Ntethelelo : " hurry "

As I disappeared tears ran down my cheeks and

wiped them while touching my stomach.

Me : " I am sorry "

I held my throat and sniffed before going into our bedroom.

.

.

\*SESETHU\*

I couldn't concentrate a lot during the time I was working and I am glad I am not doing any operation or anything that requires my full minded attention. I finish my first round and I go to my office and it's open. I walk in and I find Kau sitting on the table and I smiled and closed the door and walked to him.

Me : " what brings you here ? "

Kau : " came to see my woman "

I smiled and perked his lips.

Me : " nice surprise "

He took my hand and placed a small Cristal diamond. "

Me : " what is this for ? "

Kau : " what it symbolizes you "

Me : " where did you get it ? "

Kau : " it doesn't matter. Keep it safe "

Me : " ok "

He got of. The table and held my waist.

Kau : " how is my little one ? "

I swallowed. He rubbed my stomach.

Me : " good "

Kau : " treat mommy good in there "

I faintly smiled. I held his hand . I hope this is our baby and not Lukhanyo , I have to see a gynaecologist and see how far I am and take it from there.

Me : " I am thinking of booking an appointment with a gynaecologist "

Kau:" That would be wonderful"

He kissed my lips and I responded. He bit my bottom lip softly. We broke it.

Me : " do you have to wear sun glasses like that babe ?"

Kau : " I look cool "

I giggled and removed his sunglasses and ran my finger tips on his cheek towards his right closed eye.

Me : " bend and let me kiss it "

He bends his head forward and I kiss his eyes softly.

Me : I love it like this. "

Kau : " I don't "

He sighed.

Me : " I love you "

He nodded like a child and I giggled before kissing him again. .

.

.

To be continued

[09/17, 16:46] : ~ Unexpectedly ~

Insert 48

\*ANDISWA \*

we got to the Dr and my heart was beating fast. We hopped out of the car and made our way inside the practice , I went to sit down while he talked to the receptionist. I took a magazine and tried to keep myself busy but my heart was beating fast and scared , I hope the Dr will have a different outcome that will

Work in my favour , our favour as well. Ntethelelo came to me and stood over me.

Ntethelelo : " we can go inside. The Doctor is waiting "

I stood up and put the magazine down and we went

inside. The Dr smiled and I didn't at all. I looked around.

Dr:" Please go change to that hospital gown and then come lay on the bed. "

I looked at Ntethelelo and he looked at me. I walked off and he held my arm.

Ntethelelo : " I love you "

I kept quiet and yanked my arm off and wipe my tears and went to change. After I was done i then went to lay on the bed and the Dr came.

Dr:" There is still an option , Maybe you wouldn't want to get rid of the baby "

Ntethelelo : " We don't have a choice "

The Dr nodded and gave me pills and water to drink.

Dr:" I will be right back "

He left after I was done drinking and I closed my eyes. We both didn't speak to each other , I hope this doesn't succeed in the name of J esus I hope it doesn't succeed. I opened my eyes and looked at the ceiling , Minutes passed and I started feeling

pain in my abdomen.

Me : " Ah ! "

I held my stomach as the cramps increased. Tears streamed down my eyes , the Dr came back inside .

Dr : " All of this will be over soon. "

It felt painful , what I felt in my heart felt more painful that what I am feeling. It felt too much , I sobbed while holding my stomach.

.

.

\*NTETHELELO \*

I was moved outside. I was happy when she told me we were expecting but it came with complications. I can't loose her , neither the kids can't loose her as well. I scrolled through my phone to check any emails I might have or anything and I closed my phone once more. The dr comes out and i stand up.

Dr : " Everything is getting done. She needs an hour then she can go home "

Me : " ok,thank you "

He nodded and walked back inside. I sighed and sat down burying my head between my hands .

Me : " Gosh "

I groaned and stood up making my way outside just for some fresh air.

.

.

**\*UNATHI \***

Me : " ( singing ) Uthando lwami nawe , Olwethu sobabili . Umuntu wesithathu akafuneki , indaba zethu lezo "

I combed the hair while looking at myself through the mirror. I fixed my make up , looked at myself for the last time and I heard the door opening . The front door .



"Mmh it smells nice "

I stood up and wore my gown and slippers and I walked out of the bedroom.

Razor : " I don't know where to start ? "

Me : " Anywhere "

I bit my bottom lip.

Razor : " wait let me lock all entrances "

He rushed off and I laughed. He went to lock the front door and came back to the kitchen door and locked it as well and checked the Windows. I went to sit on the couch and took off the gown and I started touching myself and he came back.

Razor : " Damn "

I ran my fingers all over my body and licked them before playing with my clitoris while biting my bottom lip.

Razor : " A little sugar before food wouldn't hurt "

I kept on going and he came closer to me and went on his knees.

Razor : " Can I take over ? "

I smiled and nodded and he parted my legs wider and kissed my kitten softly before sucking on it and I moaned.

Razor : " Mmh. I love that sound "

He went back to licking and sucking. [SCISSORED]

.

.

\*MAMTHOMBENI \*

I started with cooking lunch just to get my mind off things. Smiso is staying at home now , he is too old to run whatever he used to run and now he stays here all day with me. I close the pot and turn and see my sister in the corner of the kitchen and she smiles.

Me : " We-"

She disappears and I close and open my eyes.

"Are you ok ? "

I turned.

Me : " I need to pray "

Smiso : " oh ok. It smells good in here "

Me : " thank you "

He kissed my cheek. "

Smiso : " let me not disturb you. I will be in my study "

I nodded and he walked off and I turned to where I saw my sister and she is not there anymore.

.

.

\*SESETHU \*

Kau : " did you hear what I said ? "

I turn to him.

Me : " what ? "

Kau : " never mind "

Me : " I am sorry. It's just my mind is busy around work "

Kau : " I will see you then "

He stood up .

Me : " baby "

I stood up as well and went in front of him and stopped him.

Me : " I am sorry ok "

Kau : " I am not mad or anything. I am just letting you go back to work "

Me : " I love you ok ? "

Kau : " I love you too "

I kissed him and he returned it , he held my butt .

Me : " Mmmmh "

I bit my bottom lip and ran my hand to his crotch .

Me : " I am feeling a bit "

Kau : " Don't start "

Me : " Come on "

Kau : " you will cry "

Me : " come on , where is the man I fell for ? "

He smirked and he turned me around and he took off my coat and he then pinned me on the table and he stood behind me whispering in my ear .

Kau : " you want this ? "

I nodded.

Kau : " I will punish you "

Me : " please do "

He lifted my dress up and he pulled my thong down and kissed my butt before he slipped a finger in my private area and I moaned.

Kau : " you will cry "

Me : " make me cry "

I bit my bottom lip as he thrust it inside me.

.

.

\*DINA \*

I opened my eyes and i was in the !Ain bedroom. I looked beside me and Zamani was looking at me. I got frightened.

Me : " you scared me "

Zamani : " I am sorry "

Me : " thank you "

He stood up and kissed my forehead and i got off the bed and he stopped me.

Zamani : " can we talk ? "

I sighed. I nodded and sat back down on the bed. He took the chair and sat on it and he held my hands.

Zamani: " I am sorry , I know sorry won't undo anything but I am. I love you Dina and it seems unbelievable but I really do. I can't see myself without you. It took me some time to adjust to you being in my life as someone I wanted to love and learned to love. It's not that you are not enough for

me. You are more than enough and beyond that. I am sorry , I love you "

I looked at him.

Me : " I love you too but it hurts. I don't know where to start if I should forgive you. How would you feel if it was me who did this to you ? "

He looked down.

Me : " that's how I feel Zamani , God damn I overlooked your family being involved in my sister's death and I ....I betrayed her for you. "

I started hyperventilating.

Zamani : " Dina "

I shook my head.

Zamani : "breathe "

I tried to breath and it was better this time.

Me : " ( sobbing ) it hurts because I won't ever give you kids. I won't "

I cried. And he hugged me and I sniffed on his chest.

Zamani:" I am sorry baby "

.

.

**\*ANDISWA\***

This feeling , it's creeping in and it's stronger than anything. It's suffocating and dangerous . The pain , the pain that I am feeling at this moment compares to nothing. I don't want to be in this car anymore , I want my father's arms at this moment. Tears run down my cheeks and he touches my shoulder.

Ntethelelo : " should we get anything ? "

I kept quiet and wiped my tears but they kept on coming. I try to push my voice back. It shall never be heard as it was stomped over. This feeling is too much for one person.

.

.



.

To be continued

[09/17, 16:46] : ~ Unexpectedly ~

Insert 49

Me : "Wow Thank you everyone for this , you don't know how happy and grateful I am to work with wonderful people like you "

Khensani : "we thank you for the opportunity to work with you "

Everyone agrees.

Khensani : " congratulations. Mrs Ngomane "

Me : " let's drink then get back to work "

Everyone laughed and I took my glass and went to my office , Khensani followed behind me.

Khensani : " How are you ? "

Me : " I am well. You wouldn't say I have been

married before. It feels new "b

Khensani : " it is. , It's different as well "

She sat down.

Me : " you and Fezile ? "

Khensani : " we are good but I just feel scared "

Me : " off ? "

I took a sip off my drink.

Khensani : " What if everything changes , what if we fall apart one day and break up . I am not ready and prepared for it "

Me : " how far do you see yourselves together ? "

Khensani : " I don't know but I am scared of imagining life without him "

Me : " You have to , not because you will break up with him one day but to make things a bit easy for you. Talk to him about how you feel as well. "

Khensani : " Really ? "

Me : " Yeah do that , he will know what you fear and

it's ok to get loosing a man , we have been there. "

She laughed.

Khensani:" I will talk to him "

Me : " that's good "

.

.

**\*RAZOR \***

We were sitting at the chisanyama while having some meat and drinks with Ntambo and Kau.

Kau : " I am going to be a father "

Ntambo : " No blank man you waste no time "

Me : " congratulations Man "

Kau : " I am so excited. "

Me : " I wish I had those 4 moments s with Anele 4 years ago but I am happy to know I have a child with my wife "

Ntambo : " How is marriage , I always ask myself "

Kau : " get married and you will know "

Ntambo : " No I will never do that "

Me : " and Khensani? "

Ntambo : " she is my woman , will forever be my woman "

Me : " Ladies want to get married one day "

Ntambo : " that will be a problem because I don't want to , I just want someone to settle with and have kids with "

Kau : " then you leave "

Ntambo : " I won't do that to Khen , marriage is complicated thing that I don't want us to go through "

Me : " you are still traumatized "

Ntambo : " If people love each other why get married just to hurt the person you claimed to love , that's just bullshit ! If Marriage changes people then I don't want it "

He stood up and walked off.

Kau:" I thought his anger died down"

Me : " I will talk to him. "

His father messed up pretty bad. He hates hurting a woman , he hates seeing a woman go through any form of violation because his mother went through that in front of him.it traumatized him since then.

.

.

\*DINA\*

I got off the cab and made my way inside , I came to drop off the house keys and take some of my stuff that is left , I have been at the hotel these past two days and I have been crying myself every night. The walls of my hotel room know my story clear than anyone . I knocked and the door opened and his aunt stood by the door.

Her : " Oh Lineo I am so happy to see you , I need help "

Me : " I am just here to drop off these keys "

Her:" Ok do me a favour , I have to go and do my hair and I came to check on Zamani and he left me with these kids because he has a court case and I have a hair appointment in 10 minutes "

She pulled me inside and the kids were crying.

Me : " your hair is new "

Her:" I did it two days ago it's old. I need something new , thanks you are an angel . They have been crying since morning "

She took her bag and ran out. I sighed. Where do I start ?

I put my bag down and sat between them and took the baby boy first and laid him on my chest and then the girl.

Me : " quiet Little Mntungwa's , Mommy is here now "

I wiped the baby girl's face.

Me : " shhh "

They were just sleepy because they started calming down and slept on my chest. They looked cute ,

looking at them suck their thumbs was peaceful .

.

.

**\*MERCY \***

Sandile : " how is she feeling ? "

Bahumi was crying her eyes out all red wet from Lesedi's vomit.

Me : " Go and change Bahumi and go to school "

I felt lesedi's temperature and she was heating up.

Bahumi : " I can't leave her like this "

Sandile : " you are writting , go change "

She nodded and went up the stairs.

Sandile : " she feels hot "

Me : " it's fever maybe "

Sandile : " I will come back and take you to the hospital "

Me : " ok "

She was crying non stop.

Me : " shhh baby "

I paced up and down holding Lesedi.

.

.

\*ANDISWA \*

"Baby "

I opened my eyes and looked at him ,I sighed and sat up he placed the food in front of me. I didn't go to work today. I wasn't feeling ok.

Ntethelelo : " I am sorry ok ? But it was for the best "

Me : " I understand "

I sighed and he kissed my forehead.

Ntethelelo : " I love you "

I nodded



Me:" I love you too "

I faintly smiled. I sniffed and ate my food.

Me : " I set up an appointment with a Dr "

Ntethelelo : " for ? "

Me : " removing my womb. I don't want to be pregnant ,there are chances and I don't want to "

I looked at him with glossy eyes.

Me : " please don't stop me "

Tears ran down my eyes and he hugged me. It felt painful that Unathi did this to me , she has the will to give her husband more kids while I can't . Yes I have forgiven her but I can't forget , it's a painful scar embedded in my soul and could never be repaired. I sobbed.

Ntethelelo:" Shhh "

I held onto him.

.

.

\*UNATHI \*

"What a beautiful Mami we have here "

I smiled and looked up.

"Delivery "

Me : " from ? "

Razor : " Mr Ngomane "

Me : " to ? "

He smirked and walked in further into my office closing the door.

Razor : " Mrs Ngomane "

Me : " delivery of what ? "

Razor : " Mr Ngomane "

I laughed and he sat ontop of my desk facing me.

Razor : " How is my wife ? "

I stood up and stood between his legs.

Me : " I am feeling much better than a few minutes

ago "

Razor:" you missed me ? "

Me : " I missed you so much "

I smirked and we shared a perk.

Razor:" mmmh "

Me : " how was your day ? "

Razor:" usual "

I nodded and we shared a hug .

Me : " Anele is coming home this weekend "

Razor : " Lethokuhle should come too "

Me : " I will talk to Andiswa "

He nodded.

.

.

**\*BAHUMI\***

"Pens down !"

I wasn't at ease that Lesedi is sick . I am worried more than anything , the way she was crying and feeling is breaking me. My script got collected and I could see Thapelo across the hall , the test was easy for him by the looks. I was very distracted.

Teacher:" you are dismissed !"

We stood up and I took my stationary and went to my bag. I put in my things and the learner's walked out in groups saying what they wrote on which question. I walked out of the hall and went down the stairs hearing some cheer and some were not happy with their answers. I was worried about mine but I shouldn't listen to what others say.

"Humi !"

I stopped my tracks and he approached me and put his arm around my shoulders.

Thapelo : " How are you ? "

Me : " I am worried about lesedi "

Thapelo : " Me too but Mercy is taking her to the hospital , we will find out when we come back home.

"

Me : " I really hope she is ok "

" Thapelo ! "

We looked ahead and it's that grade 11 girl he was hanging around .

Me : " go to her "

I removed his hand and he held my arm. "

Thapelo : " and now ? "

Me : " I don't want my feelings to be dribbled. "

Thapelo : " who said I am dribbling your feelings ? "

" Thapelo come ! "

Me : " just go "

I walked away from him and he followed me and held my arm and held my shoulders .

Thapelo : " I am not dribbling your feelings Humi "

Me : " ok "

He sighed. I will not have that at all.

.

.

\*DINA \*

The twins later woke up and I made some mashed potatoes with gravy to get them eating some food then some formula to drink and they held their bottles. I tried Zamani's aunt but it went to voicemail. I should be long gone now.

Me : " drink up so you can grow "

"Aunty I got delayed , sorry for that . Ngiyethemba abakuhluphanga( i hope they didn't bother you )"

I turned around and he stopped his tracks.

Zamani : " Dina "

Me : " Aunty Khulis iwe went to the hair salon , I came to leave the house keys "

Zamani : " she tricked you "

Me : " I realised that the minute she rushed out of the door "

Zamani : " her oldest trick . "

He chuckled and i giggled then I bit my bottom lip.

Me : " I should leave , will you be fine with them alone ? "

Zamani : " no "

He said with hands in his pocket.

Me : " we should try her again "

Zamani : " It will go to voicemail "

Me : " you are right "

Luyanda (girl ) threw her empty bottle on the floor and started crying. I picked it up and carried her .

Me : " shhh "

She started to calm down, it feel so great to hold her.

Me : "the way you behave you will be like Mommy."

Luyanda : " mmmmaa "

I kissed her forehead and she wiggled her way around my arms and I out her down and she walked around then stumbled and walked off. I got her

brother down and he rushed after his sister. I out the bottles in the sink.

Zamani : " you are natural "

I smiled.

Me : " thank you "

He walks closer and gets to hold my waist.

Zamani : " I am sorry sthandwa sam , please come back "

Me : " Zamani "

Zamani : " Please. I can't function without you and finding you still part of my life "

Me : " it has been two days "

Zamani : " it was worse "

Me : " Zamani "

Zamani : " Dina "

He leaned in to kiss me and i respinded to his kiss as well . I want to be mad at him ,I want to leave him and never look back but he is making that hard , he



is making that so damn hard.

Zamani : " I love you "

I looked at him.

Me : " I love you too "

He kissed me.

.

.

.

To be continued

[09/17, 16:46] : ~ Unexpectedly ~

Insert 50

\*KHENSANI\*

Fezile fetched me from work today and we have been silent since then. we haven't talked to each

other and alot was going through my mind . I closed the pot as I was cooking and he was watching some soccer game , soccer . One of the sports i will never understand in life. I turn down the stove and go to him and sit next to him.

Me : " Babe "

He is still focused on the game infront of him.

Me: " Fezile "

I touched his shoulder and he looks at me.

Me : " can we talk ? "

He nodded and sighed .

Ntambo : " Sure "

He turned down the tv volume and turned to me.

Me : " I have been wanting to say this but I was scared of how you will feel "

Ntambo : " I have something to say as well "

Me : " let me finish "

He nods .

Me : " I love you , in just a short space of time I actually love you. I can't imagine a life without you and it's pretty hard because you have made me comfortable so much in having each other in our lives ....."

Ntambo : " I don't want to get married "

My heart skipped a beat.

Me : "oh "

I looked at him. I didn't know what to say , I was a bit disappointed and heart broken.

Ntambo : " Marriages are complicated and they come with alot of changes. I want us to have kids yes but marriage I can't do that with anyone "

Me : " Oh "

I kept quiet.

Ntambo : " Are you ok ? "

Me : " yeah , yeah I am ok. So much "

Ntambo : " Ok "

He kissed my forehead.

Ntambo : " I love you "

I faintly smiled. It hurt that he saw me as his baby making machine and nothing more. He didn't see us beyond this boundary .

Me : " I love you too "

I said to him.

.

.

\*DINA \*

I have put the kids to rest and I just got out of the shower , I walked out of the main bathroom and he was sitting on the bed. He lifted his head up and put his phone on the side.

Me : " The warm water here is always magical on my skin "

Zamani : " ( clear his throat ) yeah , yeah "

Me : " you are ok ? Need anything ? "

Zamani : " Uhm no "

He sat at the edge of the bed.

Me : " ok , good night then "

I walked towards the door and opened it.

Zamani : " Where are you going ? "

Me : " to sleep "

Zamani : " the bed is here "

Me : " That's your bed. "

Zamani : " But baby "

Me : " ah no. Bye Zamani don't dream of me "

I walked out.

Zamani : " Dina !"

I ignored him and made my way to my bedroom.

We can have some fun while at it right?

.

.

\*SESETHU \*

Me : " I am making coffee should I make some for you ? "

Kau : " You are making what ? "

Me : " coffee! "

I heard thudding footsteps and he was behind me in a flash.

Kau : " no...no no coffee for you Dr don't you know that ? "

I laughed.

Me : " I know that , it's just tea. I was playing with you "

Kau : " don't do that again "

I nodded giggling and i finished up and turned to him and perked his lips .

Me : " can we talk ? "

He holds my waist .

Kau : " sure "

I sigh

Kau : " what's wrong ? "

Me : " We have been dating for a month or more than that or so right ? "

Kau : " yeah "

Me : " What are the chances the bab not being yours? "

I bit my bottom lip.

Kau : " woah wait repeat again. "

Me : " I am 4 weeks pregnant "

Kau : " wait did you cheat on me ? "

I laughed and put my hands on his shoulder

Me : " no silly I was just testing you. It's our baby "

Kau : " I was gonna hunt that guy and kill him Infront of you "

Me : " that's traumatic "

Kau : " yeah bare that in mind "

Me : " you are not a killer "

Kau : " I am multitalented. "

Me : " jack off all trades "

Kau : " you know me "

He picked me up and put me on the counter , I laughed and we shared a kiss.

Me : " the tea will burn me "

Kau : " let it burn "

Me : " no "

I got down from the counter and he held me from behind.

Kau : " met this girl at the club but I don't remember her name "

I join in.

Me : " she's so fly , so beautiful but I don't remember her name "

Kau : " girl what's your name ? "

Me : " Girl what's your name ? "

Kau : " haibo what's your name ? "



Me : " Sesethu "

Kau : " It's Dr Sesethu Mokoena , Mother to the Mokoena princess or prince. Kau 's forever beautiful wife "

Me : " I am not one of those as yet "

Kau : " we can make it happen. "

He kissed my neck.

.

.

**\*BAHUMI \***

Sis Mercy held her in her arms as she has closed her eyes and is in her slumber.

Mercy : " you see ? She is ok "

Me : " oh , what did the Dr say ? "

Mercy : " just a mild fever "

Me : " will she be ok ? "

Mercy : " yes she got medication. She will be fine "

I nodded.

Mercy : " let us go "

Me : " I will sleep with her "

Mercy : " ok "

She laid her in her cot and gave me her little blanket.

Mercy : " call me if you are in trouble "

Me : " I will "

She walked out of the bedroom and i looked at Lesedi.

"How is she feeling ? "

He walked in further .

Me : " she is asleep now. J ust a fever "

He put his arm around my shoulder and kissed my forehead .

Me : " Thapelo "

Thapelo : " mmmh "

Me : " what's this ? "

Thapelo:" I don't know "

He kept quiet so did I.

Me : " it's getting cold. Let me sleep.

He bent and kissed Lesedi on her forehead.

Thapelo:" Daddy loves you "

I smiled. He then stood behind me and i pulled my gown together. He wrapped his arms around my waist.

Me : " Thapelo "

He kissed my neck and I closed my eyes.

Thapelo : " Humi "

Me : " mmmh ? "

Thapelo : " I love you and thank you for taking care of me after everything "

Me : " I love you too "

He turned me around and kissed my lips and I responded to it. He picked me up and Carried me to the bed and laid me down. He went to lock the door

and turn the lights off.

Me : "Thapelo "

Thapelo : "It's ok Humi "

I nodded and we shared a kiss again. His hands roamed around my body and he unclothed me bit by bit while kissing me everywhere and I returned the favour. He got on me and kissed my neck. I didn't know where to touch. His everywhere, he finally unclothed as well and he took his pants and took out a condom and wore it.

Me : "where did you get that ?"

Thapelo : "we don't want another baby Bahumi or getting diseases from each other "

I nodded and he wore it and kissed me while holding my legs before he penetrates in me and I moaned. It was painful at first but when he moved it became pleasurable and painful at the same time.

.

.

.

\*MAMTHOMBENI \*

I kept on staring into the Bible reading it. Smiso walked in the kitchen and I closed the Bible and he looked at me.

Smiso :",i am worried about you"

Me : " don't be "

Smiso:"I want to pay lobola as well. Where can I pay it ? "

I giggled.

Me : " I don't know if my son will accept this. He hates marriages with passion.

Smiso : " I will just pay lobola then "

Me : " we are old for that "

Smiso : " it's still tradition "

Me : " ok then "

He perked my lips.

Smiso:" I was thinking "

Me : " yes "

Smiso : " how about we have a surrogate "

I looked at him.

Me : " you want a baby ? "

He nodded .

Me : " oh "

Smiso : " just one "

Me : " we need to sit that one down clearly "

Smiso : " it's ok. Let's go to bed "

Me : " ok "

He switched off the lights and held my hand and we walked out. We are old for a baby. That Unathi and Fezile with Qamo will be like it's parents but we will see how it turns out.

.

.

To be continued

[09/17, 16:47] : ~ Unexpectedly ~

Insert 51

I turned my head and looked at him while he was sleep peacefully , I do wake up at night and just take a moment to look at him , scared that this might all be a dream and i am back in jail. I am happy and content with how my life is like at the ! moment. It's filled with so much peace and assurance of it lasting . Fears do creep in but it's not as bad. I kiss his perked up lips and run my fingers on his chest. His phone rings by my bedside and i take it, the clock says 0:45 late at night and it's seems like an important unknown number. I try to wake him up.

Me : " baby wake up "

He is consumed in his sleep. It stops and I look at it and it rings once again. I look at him and I answer.

Me : " Hello "

Guy : " Hello sisterr , please tell Ta'Razor that the Chisanyama is burning "

Me : " What ? "

Guy : " yes "

Me : " ok , we are on our way "

I hung up springing out of the bed and slap razor lightly and he groans.

Me : " we have to go "

Razor : " get in bed Unathi "

I open the wardrobe and take out sweats for us and hoodies .

Me : " Lindani man Vuka ! Ichisanyama iyasha ( lindani wake up ! The Chisanyama is burning )"

He rolled over. I pulled him and held his face slapping it a bit. It's like he was drugged or something.

Me : " baby the Chisanyama is burning come let's go "

I pull him out .



Razor : " wait what ? "

I threw clothes for him and he rubbed his eyes and got dressed. I was done in no time , he got done too and we rushed out , he was down the street while I was locking and went after him.

.

.

\*BAHUMI \*

I sighed and turned my head to him and he kissed my cheek while running his fingers on my naked body. I pulled the cover to cover us yet his arms covered parts of my nakedness.

Thapelo : " Humi "

Me : " Mmmh? "

Thapelo : " trust me "

Me : " I trust you "

Thapelo : " Do you really ? "

Me : " I am scared "

Thapelo: " don't be "

He gets on me.

Thapelo : " I love you "

He looks me in the eyes.

Me : " I love you too "

We share a kiss and I close my eyes savouring everything.

.

.

**\*KHENSANI \***

I couldn't sleep. After trying to act ok I wasn't ok to be honest. I went to the bathroom and cried myself. I love Fezile alot but it seems like very man that I am with doesn't see the value of who I am. Maybe I am not that valuable and just some pawn men can use .i sobbed while pulling my feet together as the cold bathroom tiles make contact with my feet. I

wipe my tears but they keep on falling. At times like these I wish my mother was a the person she was and I would be confusing in her at this moment.

Knock knock !

"Khen are you ok ? "

I wipe my tear.

Me : " i am fine. Period Pains "

Ntambo : " I have pain killers somewhere come "

Me : " I am fine "

Ntambo : " come out Man amour "

I stood up from the floor and I went to the door and I opened it and he engulfed me in a hug.

Ntambo : " I love you ok ? "

I nodded while sobbing on his chest.

Ntambo : " I am sorry if I hurt your feeling "

I kept on sniffing and crying.

.

.

\*UNATHI \*

We finally reached the Chisanyama and Firefighters were now here trying to put out the fire , it was shattering and heart breaking as everything broke down and went up in flames , everyone was watching. Razor tried to go through but they stopped him.

Razor:" that's my place I need to be in there "

Guy : "I am sorry sir you can pass through "

Razor : " my hard work , that's my hard work! "

It was heart breaking seeing him like that "

Me : " baby come "

Razor : " Unathi "

I took his hand as people in gowns and some cars were around. Watching as the fire was being put out. We went to a dark spot while we could see everything and I hugged him.

Me : " I am sorry "

I hugged him and he returned it tighter and I could feel my neck getting wet. I felt emotional as well and tears rolled down.

Me : " I am sorry baby. I am really "

He sniffed. I held him.

Me : " I am here for you. We are in this together "

He didn't let me go ,if the salon could go up in flames I know it will be replaced quickly but for him , it's not that easy for him. This is his baby that's now in flames.

Me : " Shhh "

I rubbed his back. He didn't remove his head from the crack of my neck and it was wet but didn't care. I need to be strong for him.

.

.

.

\*MAMTHOMBENI\*

Me : " Sisi "

I walked up to her as she stood up from the green grass and made her way to me. She smiled her beautiful smile. She has always been beautiful than me , mostly outside shined her inside but she was amazing.

Her : " Mntaka Mah ( My mother's child ) "

We go hands and I can feel her. We share a brief hug and I smile.

Me : " uyangihlupha( you are bothering me ) "

Her : " ngikulethela inhlanhla ezizojabulis a ezintsizini ( I am bringing luck that will bring joy after the pain ) "

Me : " Usekahle ? ( Are you ok ? ) "

She nods.

Her : " umzukulu uphiwe nguJehova , mnakekele umbonise ( Anele is gifted by God , guide him ) "

Me : " when he is older "

She nodded.

Me : " Lindani "

Her : " oh Sana lwam , ngithokozile ngaye ( my baby , I am happy because of him ) "

Me : " all of us "

Her : " I have to go. Your child is going to come "

Me : " through me ? "

She nodded.

Her : " Genesis 18 :10-14 "

Me : " What ? "

Her : " is there anything too hard for the Lord? "

Me : " no "

Her : " he gives and takes "

She turned and I was shaken out of my sleep. I opened my eyes and Smiso had a worried look. The sidelamp was on.

Me : " I am ok "

Smiso : " you said some Genesis verse "

Me : " I am ok "

He nodded and perked my forehead and we laid back in bed.

.

.

**\*RAZOR \***

I sigh and lay back on the couch , I feel angry and want to go out there and find the person responsible for all of this at this moment . They have crossed the wrong person this round .

Ntambo : " This is fucked up "

Kau : " very bad "

I sigh. I feel defeated. I stand up.

Unathi : " Lindani "

I walk outside and she runs after me as I open the door to my car.

Unathi : " calm down. Don't drive in a state like this "



Me : " Unathi move "

Unathi : " I know you are angry ,we all are and want the person behind this. "

Me : " I worked hard for that place , I sweated for it !"

Unathi : " We can rebuild everything again "

Me : " you don't understand. It's more than just a place. It was something important , something I built for my kids so they would never go to sleep hungry like I did ! Don't you understand ?"

She stepped closer and wrapped her hands around me and I banged my fist on the car door.

Me : " Fuck ! "

Unathi : " I understand. I am sorry "

My body was shaking. I was trying to prevent myself from feeling any emotion especially letting tears run down but they did on their own .

Unathi : " I am sorry "

.

.

\*SESETHU \*

It's morning and I am not going to work today ,I am having a day off. I just vomited my whole food out so I made a healthy shake that I can down today. I changed into my sport clothes and took a mat and i set it up on the outside grass at the back and I sat down and closed my eyes. I did some breathe in and outs just to calm down. This baby is unsettling and it's only a fetus . I rub my flat stomach while having my eyes closed.

.

.

.

To be continued

[09/17, 16:47] : ~ Unexpectedly~

Insert 52

\*WENDY \*

i walked inside the kitchen and Mom is having some tea while leaning by the open kitchen door. She is wild t and I monitor her movement of which is still.

Me : " Mah Uright ? ( Ma are you ok ? ) "

She sighs and turns to me.

Mom : " yazi senguzwe indaba ezibuhlungu ( I have just heard of some bad news ) "

Me : " what ? " "

Mom : " umngani wakho lowa ushiselwe istolo sakhe ( your friend's place has been burnt. ) "

Me : " awu Shame , amabhadi ( bad luck ) "

Mom : " eyi , let me make some food then go to church. " "

Me : " ok " "

I stepped aside and key her through and stood there.

Me : "( mumbling ) I don't care about his stupid place.

"

.

.

**\*MERCY \***

I yawned and my eye lids were feeling very heavy. Sandile was up on his feet already ready to make his way out to work.

Sandile : "are you ok ? "

Me : " my body feels tired. "

He came and kissed my forehead and looked at me.

Sandile : " I will come and check on you "

Me : " I am not sick "

Sandile : " Mom invited us for dinner "

Me : " oh that's nice "

I hate these dinners only because of his father. He perked my lips and forehead.

Me : tell Bahumi to drop Lesedi here "

Sandile : " They are not going to school "

Me : " oh ok "

Sandile : " I have to go "

I nodded and walked out. I got off the bed and went to the bathroom to brush my teeth And wash my face before I went out of my bedroom and went to Bahumi's room and I knocked .

Me : " Bahumi "

The door opened and she opened the door and I could hear Lesedi crying. I looked around and Thapelo was holding her.

Me : " good morning "

Thapelo : " Morning "

Me : " „did you sleep here ? "

Thapelo : " lesedi was crying the whole night do Bahumi called me. "

I don't think I like that. I looked at Bahumi who was avoiding eye contact.

Me : " oh ok. Bring her here "

He gave the baby to me.

Me : ' hey baby girl. Here is mommy "

She started to settle.

Me : " I will bath her "

They nodded and I walked out with her to my bedroom.

.

.

\*BAHUMI \*

When Sis Mercy was in the bedroom I was holding my breath and felt guilty as well. Thapelo can lie through his teeth , she took Lesedi and walked out and I closed the door.

Me : "Oh my God we were almost caught out "

Thapelo : " relax "

Me : "I can't "

He cMe to me and held my hands.

Thapelo : " relax Humi "

I nodded and he kissed me and I responded.

Thapelo : " I am happy you are here "

Me : " me too "

Thapelo : " Did I hurt you ? "

Me : " no , it was nice "

He smiled.

Thapelo : " I will replace that bad memory "

I smiled and he held my butt and kissed me. I giggled.

Me : " Thapelo stop "

Thapelo : " just a little bit of love "

Me : " what do we know about love ? "

Thapelo : " We learn about it "

I nodded he led me to the bed and laid me on it and kissed me and I responded. My body relaxed as he touched me.

.

.

\*UNATHI \*

we went back to the Chisanyama and it was destroyed. Whoever did this was on a mission. He crouched down and held the pieces of broke bottle glasses and I looked at him.

Ntambo : " We will find them "

Kau : " Yeah "

Razor was quiet. He let go of the glass and stood up .

Razor : " I will be at home. "

Me : " I will drive you "

He just nodded. He feels drained at the same time.

Me : " We will get it up and running again "

He nodded And I took his hand . Ntambo kicked the dirt and we all walked off. People were still looking and watching how destroyed everything is , why would someone do this to anyone else ? I just don't



understand.

.

.

\*MAMTHOMBENI \*

Me : " Hawu yini leh ungits hela Yona ( what are you telling me ? ) "

Fezile : " we are investigating "

Me : " I am coming there "

Fezile : " come after 3 hours. Let him cool down "

Me : " I am heart shattered. "

Fezile: " I have to go "

Me : ok "

I hung up on the phone call and sighed. Oh Lindani shame.

Smiso : " whats wrong ? "

He walked inside the kitchen.

Me : " Lindani's business got burnt last night "

Smiso : " oh "

Me : " I have to see him and Unathi "

Smiso : " I will come with you "

Me : " thank you "

He kissed my cheek

Smiso : " I am in search of a surrogate "

Me : " ok "

Smiso : " I hope you are ok "

Me : " I am fine with it "

I smiled and went to the fridge to take out the ingredients

.

.

\*SESETHU \*

my head was throbbing as I have a splitting

headache. I ended up paying on the mat. I closed my eyes trying to rest but it wasn't working. I held my stomach as my nose started to be running increasing the headache as well i touched my nose and blood was coming out. I stood up and rushed inside and go a towel dipped in cold water and I laid on the couch as the headache kept on hitting all angles.

.

.

To be continued

[09/17, 16:47] : ~ Unexpectedly ~

Insert 53

Me : " I made food for you "

He sat up from the bed. He has been quiet for some time and I as well don't know what to do anymore just to comfort him. I placed the food in front of

him and he just shakes his head and I move it away and get in next to him and lay his head on my chest .

Me : " It's going to be ok "

Razor : " I need to find out who did this "

Me : " and you will don't worry "

He was silence again and it was comfortable silence .

Me : " Anele is coming today with Letho "

Razor : " I could use seeing my babies "

Me : " your babies ? What about me ? "

Razor : " ok you are also my baby "

Me : " and never make that mistake Mshika "

I perked his lips .

Razor : " come again "

I giggled and kissed him instead .

"Mom is here ! "

Me : " Fezile has no timing "

Razor : " at all "

We laughed and got off the bed. I took the food and we walked out. Ma ran to Razor and hugged him before pulling away.

Ma : " oh such bad luck. I am glad you are ok "

Razor : " yeah aunty "

Me : " let me go make some juice "

They all sat down.

Kau : " I left Sesethu alone "

Ntambo : " I will call Khensani "

Kau : " Mrs Ngomane "

Me : " bye Kau , greet Sethu for me "

Kau : " I will "

He walked out. I went to the kitchen and I went to the fridge and took the already made juice and took out the glasses and biscuits as well for them to be served well.

.

.

**\*MERCY\***

Phila : " I like the yellow one "

I switch the lollipops and gave him the yellow one and he rushed off and I put the rest away and went back to the stove to cook. My phone rang and it was Andiswa. I turned down the stove before answering.

Me : " my hot bunny "

Andiswa : " how are you ? "

Me : " I am good ,(sigh ) full house "

Andiswa : " your in laws visiting ? "

Me : " oh hell no. It's Thapelo "

Andiswa : " oh I have missed him , I am sure he is grown "

Me : " too grown. I am an aunt "

Andiswa : " we are aunties ? "

Me : " yeah. It's painful story , will tell you one day before he walks in and says I am spilling his business "

Andiswa : " take him to counseling. It goes a long way "

Me : " how are you , your life ? "

Andiswa : " I am good. Nothing is interesting "

Me : " there has to be something. How is the little bun ? "

She was silent.

Me : " Andiswa ? "

Andiswa : " I am not pregnant anymore "

Me : " oh I am sorry honey , you will have more kids. "

Andiswa : " I don't want any more abortions "

Me : " Andiswa why would you abort a child ? Why ? "

Andiswa : " it wasn't my choice , it was Ntethelelo and the Dr said if I keep the baby I won't make it "

Me : " oh , I am sorry "

Andiswa : " yeah , I am removing my womb "

Me : " it can't be repaired ? "

Andiswa : "no. "

Me : " oh I see "

Andiswa : " anyway I will call you later "

Me ; " ok , I love you "

Andiswa : " I love you more "

We hung up and I put my phone on the counter and carried on cooking. I am worried about Andiswa alot as well.

.

.

**\*SESETHU\***

I tried opening my eyes and they were a little blurry. The blood has stopped but the headache was there still. I tried to sit and it hurts. I could hear the car



parking from the outside and I close my eyes and soon after the door opens

Kau : " sorry I left early .... "

He stopped talking and came closer.

Kau : " Skat "

I opened my eyes and he crouched Infront of me.

Kau : " what happened , why is your top bloody ? "

Me : " my nose was bleeding "

Kau : " let's take you to get Dr "

Me : " no I feel better "

Kau : " if you say so "

I nodded And he kissed me .

Me : " how are they ? "

Kau : " we are all just , we need to find the culprit "

Me : " true. It will work out "

He kissed my forehead.

.

.

To be continued

[09/17, 16:48] : ~ Unexpectedly ~

Insert 54

\*SESETHU \*

I bathed my body and I wasn't feeling ok. I felt drained at that moment , I got out of the bathtub and I wrapped a towel around me and Kau was laying on the bed.

Me : " can you get my phone ? "

Kau : " I am worried. "

Me : " can I get my phone ? "

He took my phone from the dresser and he gave it to me. I sat on the bed and I called Siyamthanda.

Siya : " Babes you ok ? "

Me : " where are you ? "

Siya : " at the hospital "

Me : " Please send an ambulance , I...I am not feeling well. "

Siya : " ok. I will "

Me : " thank you "

I hung up and turned to Kau .

Me : " an ambulance is coming "

Kau : " Will it arrive on time ? "

Me : " it will "

Kau : " let's get you dressed. "

Me : " I am just doing this to ease your mind "

Kau : " thank you "

He got off the bed and I touched my nose and I was bleeding. I laid back on the bed and looked at the ceiling.

Kau : " come let's get you dressed. "

I sat up and blood ran down my nose , he stood up and went to the bathroom and came back with a wet cold towel and put it on my forehead. He laid me down and got me dressed while laying there. I close my eyes.

Kau : " Don't close your eyes. "

Me : " i won't "

He kissed my forehead as he carried on dressing me up.

.

.

\*KAU \*

I am worried about Sesethu , I am trying to to panic just to keep her calm and not stressed but I am stressing. I hope something is found and we can't be going through all of these things at once. She is going to be fine. I just concluded that .

Me : " Sethu "

She groaned. I sighed of relief and I heard the ambulance.

Me : " they are here baby "

She was silent. I went down the stairs and went to open the door and the paramedics got out of the ambulance with the stretcher. I directed them inside and they walked up the stairs and carried her down and laid her on the stretcher and we all walked out. My heart is thudding painfully against my chest. I hold her hand as we move.

Me : " open your eyes "

She did before she closed them. I was more worried now.

.

.

\*THABISA \*

I remember closing my bedroom window yet I feel cold. I opened my eyes and the curtain is moving around as the wind blew. I heard a creaking sound,

and apart of me froze on the spot.

" You know what you get for messing with me "

I sat up .

Razor:" I am not Kau , where is Wendy ? "

Me : " i don't know "

He shot my pillow and I jumped.

Razor:" You will pay for her sins , if you don't talk "

Me : " I don't know really "

Razor:" you know what she did ? "

I shook my head.

Razor:" she burned my hard work and thought she could get away with it "

Me : " I am sorry. I..."

Razor:" sorry won't bring it back "

I kept quiet. Razor doesn't bluff and play .

Razor:" I am gonna ask one last time. "

Ne : " please I don't know. I really don't know. "

Razor:" fuck ! "

He shot my wall and i almost peed on myself. He keeps shooting near me. My heart is beating fast .

Razor:" I am keeping my eye on you "

I nodded and he walked out the front door. I let out a heavy sigh and took my phone and tried calling Wendy but nothing. Why would she do that ? She knows what razor is capable off and putting me in the middle of her shit !

Me:" damn it Wendy ! "

.

.

\*KAU \*

We reached the hospital and got out. They moved her inside and she was silent and that worries me more , her friend came to us and she checked her heart beat.

Siya:" let's get her into a ward. Please stay here "

She said looking at me before walking off. I felt annoyed but I had to obey . I feel defeated at this point ,I am just hoping she is ok.

.

.

\*KHENSANI\*

I was reading such a very interesting book. It's call The Lovely bones , I have just started it an it's quiet interesting . I am also trying to pass time and start getting into the habbit of reading. The book is about a 14 year old girl who was raped and murdered by her neighbour and is now sharing her heavenly events through while watching her family carry on with life and also the investigations of finding her body .. I wonder if heaven has all your desires just like how it's laid out here . Maybe not ,the door opens and he walks in holding a plastic and he sighs . I carry on reading in silence and only the kitchen light is on and it also can light up to where I am . He goes and puts the plastic away as I watch



him then turn back to my book.

Ntambo : " what a long day "

He sits next to me and I am consuming myself in these big words in front of me .

Ntambo : " How was your day ? "

Me : " it was ok "

I haven't lifted my eyes off the book.

Ntambo : " Am I not getting a kiss ? "

I look at him and kiss his cheek.

Ntambo : " what are you reading ? "

I show him the title .

Ntambo : " is it nice? "

Me : " yeah "

I page to the next page.

Ntambo : " why engathi awungishayisi ( why is it like I am irritating you ? ) "

Me : " you are not "

Ntambo : " Ngibheke mangiringa nawe Khensani  
( look at me when I talk to you ) "

He snatched the book from my hands and closed it .

Me : " I am still reading "

Ntambo : " talk to me , you have been very sour  
lately "

Me : " you are seeing things "

Ntambo : " am I ? "

Me : " maybe you are not "

I got off the couch and he pulled me to him.

Ntambo : " so we are gonna have a stupid fight ? "

Me : " it's not stupid when you see me as a baby  
producing machine "

Ntambo : " I never said you were "

Me : " not in many words but you did ! I am not that  
Fezile I am more than that "

Ntambo : " why are you shouting ? We are talking  
here and just because I want us to have kids

together doesn't mean you are baby producing machine "

Me : " let's just leave it "

Ntambo : " no we are not , entlek ufunani Kimi khensani ( what do you want exactly khensani ? ) "

Me : " nothing. "

I yanked my arm from his grip and he held me with the other hand.

Ntambo : " singaxhabani ( let's not step on each other ) "

Me : " I want to go and lie down "

Ntambo : " don't test me Khensani "

I kept quiet "

Ntambo : " where are you getting this baby making machine nonsense from huh ? "

Me : " why don't you ever want to get married ? "

Ntambo : " I just don't ever want to do that "

I nodded with tears prickling my eyes.

Me : " I love you but I can't compromise that "

Ntambo : " what are you saying ? "

Me : " I need to lie down. Good night "

I walked off

.

.

\*NTAMBO \*

I don't understand. We just screamed and shouted at each other and still I don't see where or why we were fighting . I sighed and sat on the couch taking out my phone and calling mom. She is a woman and she !ight understand why Khensani is behaving this way. She answered.

Mom : " Fezile are you ok ? "

Me : " yes and no I am not getting arrested. "

She sighed of relief.

Mom : " whats wrong ? "

Me :"( sigh )its khensani "

Mom : " what happened ? "

Me : " she hasn't been herself lately and today I was trying to find out what is the problem and I feel like she just dumped me. "

Mom : " what did she say ? "

Me : " we said alot from marriage to her saying she can't compromise that. "

Mom : " you want to get married and she doesn't "

Me : " no , I don't want to get married "

Mom : " why are you still with her ? "

Me : " I love her so much "

Mom : " then what's the problem ? Why don't you want to get married ? "

Me : " marriage changes people "

Mom : " who told you that ? "

Me : " it's what I saw "

She sighed.

Mom : " khensani wants to get married but you don't. She can't compromise being a sit in baby mama fot you for her whole life. Being your girlfriend for all of her life. She want to be Mrs someone as well "

Me : "but mah "

Mom : " you know better Fezile. Talk to her about your fears. She is your partner "

I kept quiet.

Mom : " you hear me ? "

Me : " yeah "

Mom : " good. Good night "

Me : " good night "

She hung up and I sighed. I stood up and walked to the second bedroom and i knocked on the door.

Me : Khen "

She was silent.

Me : " Khensani open up and let's talk baby "

Still nothing. I sighed leaning against the door.

- .
- .
- .

To be continued

[09/17, 16:48] : ~ Unexpectedly ~

Insert 55

\*KAU\*

I was still rooted on the couch in the sitting room. I stand up and oave up and down and Sethu's friend walks in and makes way to me and i rush to her.

Me : " How is she ? "

Siya : " she will be fine "

Me : " fine ? What ? "

Siya : " Headaches and cases of epistaxis, or nosebleeds, are common. Nosebleeds occur due to

burst or broken blood vessels in the nose. Having a headache and a nosebleed can be a sign of a minor issue, such as hay fever, or something more severe, such as anemia, or a low red blood cell count."

I sat down.

Siya : " she may find it harder to breathe during her pregnancy. This is because the lining of her nose and nasal passage gets more blood. The increased amount of blood to the small vessels in her nose can cause nosebleeds. "

Me: " so you are saying she might die ? "

Siya : " No. That's not what i am saying. "

Me : " then what is it ? "

Siya : " she is just experiencing hormonal changes, it happens especially during the first trimester. This can also cause headaches. A doctor is needed if the headaches are severe and don't go away. This may be a sign of preeclampsia, or high blood pressure and organ damage. in your case you brought her on time. "



Me : " can I see her ? "

Siya : " Yes you can come "

I stood up and followed after her to go and see Sethu.

.

.

\*UNATHI \*

I was sitting on the couch waiting for him to arrive from where ever he went to. I have lowered the tv volume and tucked myself under a small fleece drinking some warm lemon water . I could see the headlights from the car appear from outside and reflecting in the inside as well. I carry on drinking as I sit in silence. Te door is being fiddled with and he opens the door and closes it then turns to me. He first stops to look at me and I do the same but non of us utter a single word.

Razor: " Why are you still awake? "

Me : " I could feel I was sleeping alone "

He sighs and puts his car keys on the table and sits next to me. A gun appears from the back of his pants as his top goes up a bit revealing it.

Me : " Woah you Carey a gun around ? "

Razor : " Shit ! "

He stands up and I do the same as well.

Razor : " I will be back "

Me : " Explain. It's dangerous to carry gun around "

Razor : " I am sorry. You won't ever see it again "

Me : " I hope you didn't kill anyone with it because I am not prepared to have my husband behind bars "

Razor : " You won't "

He pulls his top down.

Me : " Can you get rid f it. ? It creeps me out "

Razor : " I will "

I perk his lips.

Me : " Thank you "

I took my cup and walked to the kitchen and put it in

the sink and walked back to the lounge and he was gone. I sighed and switched off the tv before going to bed.

.

.

\*ANDIS WA\*

Things have been , how do I put it ? Ok I can say. We are just stuck on one thing and it's the womb issue. I don't know why Ntethelelo is fighting me over my body , I really want to remove it and he doesn't understand that I don't want to go through what I went through again. I packed my laptop in my bag and took the box filled with the learner's writing books and I walked out of the study and went to the lounge.

Letho : " Mommy , Look you didn't take this yesterday "

She gave me a paper and it had a not so well done heart and upside down letters .

Me : " Thank you baby "

I kissed her cheek.

Letho : " am I gonna go see mommy and daddy number 2 ? "

Me : " I will call mommy "

Letho : " can we go with Zikhali , he is always left out "

Me : " sure why not "

" He won't go "

He walked down the stairs.

Me : " Go and call him. We are leaving "

Letho nodded and went to call her brother.

Me : " morning "

Ntethelelo : " he is not going Andiswa "

Me : " I just greeted you "

I turned my back away from him and picked up my things.

Ntethelelo : " Why don't you stay at home ? "

Me : " Please don't start "

Ntethelelo. : " with ? "

Me : " Dictating everything I do. Next you will tell me how to dress "

Ntethelelo : " that's extreme and you are still on the womb issue "

Me : " yes I am , why don't you want me to remove it ? "

Ntethelelo : " I don't want you regretting it. "

Me : " I won't regret it as much as that abortion. "

Tears streamed down my eyes and I sat on the couch. He tried to move closer but I shook my head.

Ntethelelo : " sugar plum "

I shook my head while sobbing.

" Is mommy ok ? "

I wiped my tears.

Ntethelelo : " yes mommy is ok , just sad "

Zikhali: " why? "

Ntethelelo : " Go to the car , I will take you to school "

He gave them the car keys and they walked out.

Ntethelelo : " Andiswa we can't keep going in circles. I won't apologise for making the right decision for our kids and for me as well as for everyone. I won't "

He stood up

Ntethelelo : " take a day off "

He walked out and I sobbed after the door closed.

.

.

**\*DINA \***

He splashes the water around and I pick him up , getting him out of the water and he throws his hands in the air and I smile and a giggle sound escaped his lips. I lay him next to his sister and I wiped his body and took a nappy and put it on him and also vaseline on his body before getting him dressed in

clothes and I took his bottle and gave it to him and he took it and started sucking. I took the baby bathing tub and went to discard the water and they are both looking at me. Very silently while sucking their milk out of that bottle. I touched my stomach and looked at them attentively.

"There you are , I thought you ran away "

He walks in and wraps his arms around my waist , his perfume scent hits my nostrils freshly and he wraps his arms around me and one hand on top of mine and kisses my cheek. I remove my hand from my stomach .

Me : " good morning "

Zamani : " How are you ? "

Me : " I am good "

I turned around and gave him a perk before fixing his tie.

Me : " court ? "

Zamani : " yes , why are you up early? "

Me : " I am taking them to the Dr for a vaccine , I

already booked "

Zamani : " I think they got one "

Me : " I just want to be sure "

Zamani : " ok "

He kisses my lips and I respond. He broke it.

Zamani : " did you call your family? "

I swallowed before shaking my head.

Me : " the last time we spoke ended on bad terms. "

Zamani : " Just this once to tolerate them for us "

Me : " I am scared "

He sighed.

Zamani : " I will never cheat on you again. "

Me : " I want to trust you but it's difficult to. The only reason that hasn't made me walk out that door forever is because of the kids , and me loving you but mostly the kids. "

Zamani : " I am sorry "

We were disturbed by a cry .



Me : " go to work. We might swing by "

Zamani : " I have a opening between 13h00 and 14h00 "

Me : " we will come "

I pick up one of them.

Zamani : " I have to rush. I love you "

Me : " I love you too "

He went out.

.

.

\*THABISA \*

I have tried Wendy a couple of times but still nothing. I am starting to get really irritated.

Me : " Wendy pick up "

I say after the 6th voice mail I have reached this morning. I groan and put my phone down. If she doesn't want to surface then I will have to find her

on my own.

.

.

\*SESETHU \*

i opened my eyes and scanned around and I was in a hospital bed. My thighs felt heavy and i tried to move them and it got lighter.

Kau : " skat "

He kisses my forehead and he is still in yesterday's clothes and looks tired.

Kau : " skat you scared me "

I asked for water and he helped me drink up.

Me : " is the baby ok ? "

Kau : " yes , we got here on time. "

I nodded.

Me : " I am sorry "

Kau : " don't be. I am glad you are ok , I love you "

Me : " I love you too "

Kau : " let me go find a Dr ok "

I chuckled and he looked at me.

Me : " nothing "

He shook his head before walking out.

.

.

To be continued

[09/17, 16:48] : ~ Unexpectedly ~

Insert 56

\*KHENSANI\*

I feel numb and hurt at the same time. I love Fezile ,  
so much but he has his own beliefs and things he

won't compromise on and so as I. I can't force him to marry me because I want that. It has to be something we both want and I would love to grow old with him and have kids but kids alone just doesn't feel ok for me. I feel like I will be his baby producing machine that's all. I get off the bed and I send a message to Unathi that I won't be coming in today and she tells me she understands. I shouldn't burden her, already she has her own problems and her husband just lost his business. Who would want to do that to someone. Honestly I don't understand people and never will I guess. I make the bed and open the door and walk to the bathroom and looked at myself through the mirror and my eyes are Swollen and puffy as well. My nose is reddish as well. I open the tap water on the sink and I wash my face with cold water before I brush my teeth.

"Morning "

I close the tap water but dared not to look up to the mirror as yet or turn around. I sigh and carry on with what I am doing.

Me : " Morning "

Silence fills in between us and only tension starts to build up bit by bit.

Ntambo : " When can we talk ? "

Me : " It's Ok Fezile we don't need to talk "

I finish up and I close the tap and turn around and he is standing by the door. He tries to touch my cheek but I move my head back.

Me : " Can I pass ? "

Ntambo : " Khensani "

Me : " Mmmh ? "

Ntambo : " I know you want us to get married some day but I am scared. "

Me : " Of what ? "

I frowned .

Ntambo : " You don't understand "

Me : " Make me understand. That really we are both wasting each other's time here. We can't go in

circles Fezile Sibadala masibangaka. ( We are too old for that ) If we are just playing here then let's call it quits for the next "

Ntambo : " That won't happen. We won't call it quits ever. "

Me : " I want to get married someday Fezile and I can't look for marriage in the wrong place "

Ntambo ; " Could you just let me talk without fueling up ? "

I folded my arms.

Me : " Ok "

He sighed.

Ntambo : " My parents marriage was very bad. The way my dad treated my mother , I don't wish it on any woman . I witnessed gruesome things being done to her from a very young age yet she always tried to hide her pain from me. I don't want you going through that "

My anger eased up a bit. I stepped closer to him and held his cheeks.

Me : " who said you will be like your father ? "

Ntambo : " I am my father's son "

Me : " You are not. You are a wonderful guy Fezile , don't let your parents mistakes affect you ",

Ntambo : " it's not that easy "

Me : " Have you told mah or taken therapy before ? "

He shook his head.

Me : " You need to. You are traumatized and scared of committing yourself in that big level in a relationship. "

Ntambo : " Khensani I don't want to get married. I have accepted that. I don't want to loose you either "

I swallowed.

Me : " Oh "

Ntambo : " I think it would be best maybe if I pay lobola for you. Atleast do one thing right , I can compromise that "

I nodded slowly not sure.

Me : " Please talk to mah about everything. Talk to me please I am your partner "

He perked my lips.

Ntambo : " I will , I promise. Are you mad at me ? "

Me : " I am not mad but is am not sure of anything right now either. "

Ntambo : " please , please don't leave me .I have opened myself up to loving you "

He placed his forehead on mine.

Me : " Come here "

We shared a hug. I don't know , really I don't know at all.

.

.

\*SESETHU \*

Dr : " you are the patient this time "

I chuckled.



Me : " the teacher becomes the student at times "

Dr : " Yes true. "

Kau : " When can she be released ? "

He seemed clearly annoyed.

Dr : " She can be released this afternoon. "

Me : " Thank you "

Dr : " I will check up on you later. "

Kau : " I am sure Dr Khumalo will be back by then "

Me : " Babe "

Dr : " Brother ? "

Kau : " Fiance "

He narrowed his eyes.

Me : " I need some rest "

I looked at the both of them and the Dr walked out.

Me : " what was that all about ? "

Kau : " He wants you and I can see it "

Me : " That jealousy wasn't cute at all "

Kau : " It's never supposed to be cute all the time.  
He is disrespectful "

Me : " calm down "

He touched my stomach.

Kau : " How are you two ? "

Me : " we are feeling ok , right baby ? "

He chuckled.

Kau : " I love you two "

Me : " we love Daddy too right baby ? "

He chuckled and held my hand and I held his as well. I kissed it and he smiled .

.

.

\*DINA \*

We got to the Dr's office and the kids were asleep in their double stroller. I was scrolling through my phone while waiting for my turn to get in the Dr's

office when a lady sat next to me with a toddler.

Lady:" Hi "

I lifted my eyes up.

Me : " hi "

I smiled.

Lady : " must be nice having twins like yours "

I smiled.

Me : " yeah "

Lady : " when I held my daughter in my arms for the first time I knew that I loved her. "

Ne : " Me too. It's natural feeling "

Lady : " so much. You are married "

She looked at my ring. "

Me : " Engaged "

Lady : " Lucky. The father ? "

Me : " Yes. "

Lady : " How long have you been together ? "

Me : " 5 years "

Lady : " that's long but atleast he is marrying you.  
Some of us didn't get that chance "

Me : " Mmmh "

I smiled.

" Khumalo !"

I stood up.

Me : " nice meeting you "

Lady : " same here "

I stood up and went inside pushing the kids  
strollers and closed the door.

.

.

\*UNATHI \*

I woke up very early today and decided to do some  
little cleaning before razor wakes up .I was listening  
to some music on my earphones while sweeping  
and my phone rang. It was Qamo and I answered

the call.

Qamo : " Sis "

Me : " Hey , how are you ? "

Qamo : " I should be asking that , how are you ? "

I sighed.

Qamo : " I heard "

Me : " He is going mad. It's driving him crazy and he shuts down another minute. I don't know what to do "

Qamo : " do the best that you can , support him and comfort him. Even if you have nothing to say it's ok. Holding his hand means alot "

Me : " Yeah. ( Sigh ) I hope we find the person who did this "

Qamo : " You will. Look I have to go , was just checking up on you "

Me : " Thank you "

Qamo : " I love you , all will be ok "

Me : " thank you "

She hung up. I carried on sweeping and I got done and turned around .

Me : " Oh you are up "

Razor : " I couldn't sleep anymore "

He kissed my forehead.

Razor : " How is my wife doing ? "

Me : " Very fine. You Ngomane ? "

Razor : " I am good. I will fetch Letho and Anele after school. "

Me : " ok. "

Razor : " are you going in at work ? "

Me : " yes , khensani is not coming so I have to. "

Razor : " ok. I will take you to work. "

Me : " Thank you babe. "

I kissed his lips.

Me : " Let me go make breakfast. "

I walked to the kitchen.

.

.

\*DINA \*

Oh my poor mucnhies. Their cries pierced my heart in a painful way. I tried soothing them one by one until they were off to sleep. We walked out and I thanked the receptionist and said my good byes to the lady I just met. I pushed their stroller to my car and I opened the back and out them on their car seats and I buckled them up and closed the door after loading their bags and put the stroller inside the car and got in the front. I started the car and drove off. I still have 30 minutes before one and I am hungry as well. I pass by KFC and get some food to chew on and then drive off to Zamani's law firm. When I got there , the princess was up and silently looking at her surroundings. I got them out and put them in the stroller and covered it with a blankets after locking the car and made my way inside and greeted the receptionist. It was my 3rd

time being being in here in all these 5 years. My stomach cringed that maybe they met here but I pushed it at the back of my mind. I got in the elevator and it went up after pressing it's floor number. Once it pinged I got out and made my way to his office. I greeted his Pa who looked at me. She seemed new.

Me : " Hi "

Her : " Hi "

Me : " Is he available ? "

Her : " who ? Mr Khumalo ? "

Me : " Yes "

Her : " Last time he was busy working on a huge important case. He doesn't need disturbance "

I looked at the time. It's 13H00.

Me : " he told me I should come at this time. "

Her : " I don't know because he is unavailable "

I ignore her and keep on pushing towards the door.

Her : " You can't do that ! "



I open the door and she is behind me. He is concentrating on the papers in front of him but lifts his head and a smile is on his face. I smile right back.

Her : " Sir , I am sorry she ....."

Zamani : " It's ok. Cleo go and get my wife and kids what they need. "

Cleo : " Wife ? "

Zamani : " What do you need ? "

Ne : " ,bottled water "

Zamani : " I have in here "

I place my bag on the small couch. She walks out closing the door.

Zamani : " How are they ? "

Me : " they got the injection and they are sleeping "

Zamani : " Can I hold you ? "

I nodded and walked to him and sat on his lap and we shared a hug. He sighed.

Zamani : " You are God sent "

I become silent.

Zamani : " I'm ....."

Me : " Don't say sorry "

I put my fingers on his lips and he nods. I peek his lips.

Me : " I don't want to hear it anymore "

Zamani : " yes mam "

I nodded.

.

.

.

To be continued

[09/17, 16:49] : ~ Unexpectedly ~

Insert 57 (Short insert )

\*DINA \*

I got off his lap and walked to sit on the couch and he joins me in it.

Zamani : " What did your family say ? "

Me : " I will call them tonight , I am not ready for whatever they will say "

He holds my hand.

Zamani: " I am here "

Me : " thank you "

I laid my head on his shoulder and pulled the stroller with my leg and he laughed. I uncovered their faces and we looked at them.

Zamani: " They look like me "

Me : " Alot "

He sighs.

Me : " they will be groomed well with us around "

I looked at him and he smiled before kissing my lips.

Zamani : " I love you "

Me : " I love you too "

I laid my head on his shoulder.

.

.

\*KHENSANI\*

After bathing I wore my slippers. Fezile went out to Unathi and Razor's house , at this point I don't know what to do . Whether to stay just for us to be happy and at peace or go and seek what I need.i just don't know. I go and make a quick snack before laying myself on the couch. A knock on the door disturbs me from having some tv time and distracting myself. I put the remote down and stand up and walk to go and see who is at the door.

Me : " who is it ?"

I open the door.

"Khensani "

Me : " Ma how are you , uhm come in "

She walks in. She looks beautiful and is glowing than the last time we saw each other. We go and settle on the couch.

Me : " Let me get you something to drink "

Ma : ' No sit down "

I sit down. She sighs and holds on her bag.

Ma : " Fezile called me yesterday "

Me : " Oh "

Ma : " I understand where you are coming from. He was confused but I think he now understands. "

Me : " He is traumatized , he has fear and it might affect us "

Ma : " I understand. "

She sighs.

Ma : " He loves you , he really does . I will try get him assistance because I should have noticed that growing up in such an environment did damage to him. "

Me : " He is a great man. I have no doubt that he is not like his father. "

She smiles.

Ma : " Thank you "

The door opens and he walks in .

Ntambo : " Ma what's are you doing here ? "

Ma : " Is it a crime to stop by ? "

Ntambo : " No , uhm no it's not "

Ma : " I will see you Khensani "

Ntambo : " weren't you stopping by ? "

She stands up and I do the same.

Ma : " to see khensani "

Ntambo : " oh , let me take you back then "

Ma : " No , Smiso is waiting for me outside. I have to go "

She kissed his cheek and he frowned before she walked out.

.

.

**\*SESETHU \***

Siya : " your test results came back clear. You can go home but if you feel anything just come rushing back "

Me : " I will thank you "

She nodded and walked out. Kau walked back in holding paper bags and placed them next to me before kissing my forehead.

Kau : " how are you feeling ? "

Me : " Good. Tomorrow I am getting discharged "

Kau : " That's good. I was worried "

Me : " don't. Everything is ok "

He nods and I hold his hand before sighing.

.

.

**\*WENDY \***

" One , two , Boom ! ( Laughing )"

I spin around the chair and I stop and look at their photos together that plasayered on this shacks Wall.

Me : " this could've been us , your business would still be here "

I stand up and walk to it and take out my knife and I cut their faces groaning.

Me : " I hate you Razor ! I hate you ! "

I tear the paper up and my breathing pace quick.  
Tears fall down my cheeks and I cry.

Me : " why me ? "

I sit down and sob.

.

.

\*ANDISWA \*

I stayed at home. I did pack for the kids and when



they return they could leave. Ntethelelo came back midday alone while I was in the kitchen cooking just to get my mind off things. He places his keys on the counter and kisses my cheek.

Ntethelelo : " Hi "

Me : " hey "

Ntethelelo : " how was your day ? ",

Me : " it was ok "

Ntethelelo : "(sigh ) Andiswa I don't like seeing us fight "

He looks at me.

Me : " I am sorry "

Ntethelelo : " come here "

I dive into his arms and i sob.

Ntethelelo : " I love you ok , I don't mean to hurt you "

Me : " I know , I am sorry "

Ntethelelo : " I know it's my fault you are in this position and feeling this pain. I also feel it. "

I lifted my head to look at him.

Me : " I am sorry for the way I acted "

He wiped my tears.

Ntethelelo : " it's ok "

Me : " It's just I .... "

I put my head on his chest and I sob , he brushes my back.

Ntethelelo : " I am sorry sugar plum. "

.

.

.

To be continued

[09/17, 16:49] : ~ Unexpectedly ~

Insert 58

I feel tired. No let me rephrase , I am drained today .

I didn't think I would work this much at the Salon especially on the stock delivery. I need to check on Khensani and find out what is wrong this time around. I park my car and take my bag and get out and closed the door locking the car. I make my way inside and I hear some giggling and laughter. When I get in I see the kids ontop of the counter with Razor feeding Anele something. I put my bags down and my mood lightens than before.

Me : " Hello everyone "

Them : " Mommy !"

They shout. I giggle and grab Letho into a hug. I see that Zikhali was allowed to come as well.

Me : " Hey baby boy "

Zikhali : " Hi aunty "

I hugged him as well and went onto Anele .

Razor: " So I am invisible.?"

Me : " I see you everyday Ngomane"

Razor : " even if you see me every minute. "

I hug him.

Me : " Unjani sthandwa Sam ? ( How are you my love ? ) "

Razor : " I am good. "

Me : " I am tired but good. "

Razor : " how about we go out today ? "

They nod in agreement.

Razor : " let's go and get you changed. "

He gets them down from the counter and they rush off. I follow but he stops me.

Razor : " go change to something comfortable , I will take care of them "

I nodded and he kissed my forehead before walking off. I went to drink some water then I went to take a quick bath. I need to get rid of my sweet scent mixed with my sweat. I finished and got out. I went to get dressed in jeans and a top with sandals. I got done in just a few and walked out. The kids were also ready as well. I took my bag.

Me : "where are we going? "

Razor : " Mall "

Me : " we can watch movies then eat ,is that fine ? "

Razor : " Yeah it is "

Me : " come kids let's go "

They rushed out and we followed after them.

.

.

**\*MERCY \***

Phila : " Mommy "

Me : " Mmmh ? "

I put Lesedi in the cot as she was asleep and pulled the blanket a bit on her body. Phila was tapping my leg.

Phila : " mommy "

Me : " Wait Phila, I am putting your little sister to rest "

" Is he causing problems ? "

Me : " I don't know what he wants . "

Sandile walks in and crouched in front of him.

Sandile : " What do you need ? "

Phila : " Yolanda said I must ask if we can have some ice cream ? "

" Ah phila ! "

Sandile chuckled.

Sandile : " Let's ask Mommy "

Me : " Let's get out of here so we don't wake Lesedi up "

Sandile : " mommy ? "

Me : " Ok fine. One scoop "

They rushed off outside the bedroom.

Sandile : " I talked to Thapelo "

Me : " Yeah ? "

Sandile : " Something is not ok "

Me : "like? "

I folded the blankets and looked at him.

Sandile : " like Dating "

Me : " Oh no ! I need to talk to him. "

Sandile : " calm down "

Me : " he will end up sleeping with that girl then has a baby "

Sandile : " I will sort it out ok ? "

I kept quiet. He held my waist and perked my lips.

Sandile : " ok ? "

Me : " ok "

Sandile : " Now lets get desert "

Me : " which one ? "

I smirked.

Sandile : " The one in the kitchen first then the one that we get from here "

Me : " The menue sounds appetising "

We chuckled.

Me : " I love you and thank you "

Sandile : " I love you "

.

.

\*DINA \*

I looked at the paper Infront of me and I breathed out before taking my phone and dialing the numbers and out the phone on my ear. It rang a few times and I was holding my breath , waiting for anything that's about to come my way .

Aunty : "Hello "

Me : " Rakgadi ke nna lineo(Aunty it's me Lineo )"

Aunty : " u batla eng ho 'na ?! ha kea u joetsa hore u ikarole lelapeng lee?!(What do you want from me ? Didn't I tell you to distance yourself from this family ?!)"

Me : " ee, empa ....( Yes , but ....)"



Aunty : "empa eng ?! huh Lineo? ha ke batle ho utloa ho tsoa ho uena?!( But what ?! Huh Lineo? I don't want to hear from you ?!)"

Me : " Ke a tseba hore o ntlhoile Rakgadi .....(I know you hate me Aunty .....)"

Aunty: " Ha ke u hloee, kea u nyelisa ngoana, joalo ka ha Molimo oa hau a lahlile mme. ke thabile ha Molimo a bona batho ba sa tsotelleng mme a nka geto ea ho ba nka joalo ka mme oa hau le lithōle tseo !!!(I don't hate you,I despise you child , just like your mother. I am glad God saw irrelevant people and decided to take them like your mother and that rubbish !!!)"

My chest was paining tears were prickling my eyes. I couldn't stand her talking anymore. I saw Zamani standing by the kitchen entrance. I sniffed making sure my tears don't fail me.

Me : " kea u utloa 'me ke masoabi. ke ne ke batla feela ho re lelapa la ha Khumalo le batla ho ntefella lobola bekeng e tlang.(I hear you and I am sorry , I just wanted to say that the Khumalo family wants to

come and pay lobola for me next week )"

Aunty : " ha re batle Lobola leo. Ba ka u nka, re u fa bona!( we don't want that lobola . They can take you , we are giving you to them !)"

Me : " Empa ke moetlo!( But it's tradition)"

Aunty: " ha ke tsotelle Bolella hore ha re batle letho, etsa eng kapa eng, ha re batle ho sala le bademona ba hau( I don't care , tell them we don't want anything, do whatever , we don't want to be left with your demons )"

Me : " ho lokile, Ke leboha nako ea hau( Ok , thank your for your time )"

She hung up and I put my phone down and laid my head on the table and tears just came out and I wept. His hands were around me hugging me as I cried.

Zamani : " shhh "

Me : " she ....she...they "

Zamani : " it's ok "

Me : " they don't want anything to do with me. They

don't care what happens "

Zamani : " shhh "

I cried. At times I miss my sister. I miss my mother as well and I am all alone. It's all there that I am alone with no one to turn to .

.

.

\*KHENSANI\*

Ntambo : " Khen "

I look at him.

Ntambo : " what did mom say ? "

Me : " she just came by "

I concentrate back to the tv.

Ntambo : " Khensani "

Me : " Fezile "

Ntambo : " I will try make us work. I know I am at fault at the moment "

Me : " you are not at fault. We just ...I don't know. "

Ntambo : " come here "

I went to him and he hugged me.

Ntambo : " I am not prepared to give up "

Me : " Fezile "

I sigh.

Ntambo : " not anytime soon Khensani ,. I love you "

I just nodded.

.

.

**\*UNATHI \***

Me : " don't eat too much candy , Love you bought too much sweets now they won't sleep "

Razor : " Calm down. They are just kids "

He held my waist .

Razor : " you are angry? "

Letho : " mommy angry ? "

Razor : " I think so "

Me : " I am not angry and give me those sweets. We will eat them tomorrow again "

They close their gummy bears packet and give it to me to put in my bag. We got a trolley to fit them all inside because I am not prepared to chase kids around the mall.

Me : " where should we eat ? "

Anele : " spur "

Zikhali : " Yes yes spur "

Me : " I need to sit down. So spur it is "

They got excited. I looked at razor and he was in thoughts.

Me : " you ok ? "

Razor : " yeah yeah I am "

Me : " baby "

I looked at him.

Razor : " I am fine "

Me : " ok "

I couldn't shake off that he was thinking off something.

.

.

**\*WENDY\***

How much time do we have ? How long will I hide here ? All of those questions roamed in my head yet not a single answer as yet.

Me : " Razor nc ...nc... nc "

I crushed his photo and sat down. He made me this way and he will pay for it dearly. He won't see me coming.

.

.

.

To be continued

[09/17, 16:50] : ~ Unexpectedly ~

Insert 59

\*DINA \*

i couldn't look up ,it's embarrassing enough what outcomes I got. At this point I don't know what to do because I only know my aunt and grandmother. I don't know any relatives either than them. I fiddle with my dress while looking down. My heart is thudding and Zamani held my hand. His father sighs and I swallow the spit and keep my eyes down.

Mr Khumalo : " Are you sure about this ? "

Zamani : " We did try speaking to the Mpele Family but it wasn't successful. They don't want anything at all "

He is silent. Zamani holds my hand and I start to relax a bit. It gives me that sense of security that he is here and won't leave till everything is in order atleast.

Mr Khumalo : " we are very traditional you know that Zamani , we need to do things the right way "

Zamani : " And we will baba , Okwamanje ngicela umfazi wami . Ngeke silinde abantu abazenza ingane ( for now please can I have my wife . We can't wait for people who behave like kids )"

Mr Khumalo : " Makoti "

Me : " babuKhumalo ( Mr Khumalo)"

Mr Khumalo : " Are you sure about everything? "

I looked at Zamani .

Me: " Yes "

Mr Khumalo: " Umshadelani?( why are you marrying him ?)"

My heart is beating fast.

Me : " Ngiyamthanda , futhi abantwana badinga



abazali bobabili ( I love him and the kids need both parents )"

I steal a glance and he is smiling.

Mr Khumalo : " It's good to hear that. I give you my blessing and next month , which was supposed to be your lobola date will be your traditional wedding date. "

I nodded

Me : " Yebo baba "

He stood up and we also did.

Mr Khumalo : " baphi abazukulu?( Where are my grandchildren?)"

Zamani : " upstairs "

He walked off. I breathed out and Zamani held my hands.

Me : " I am scared."

Zamani : " don't be. I am here "

I nodded and he kissed my lips.

Me : " Zamani!"

He chuckled.

Zamani : " he is upstairs "

Me : " Still "

Zamani : " I love you "

Me : " me too "

I am excited and scared at the same time. It feels so dreamy as well. Especially the children , I know I won't be able to have them but having them with no drama so far is the best and I am prepared to give off my best love and care.

.

.

**\*MAMTHOMBENI \***

The car is moving as I am watching the buildings and people passing me by but my mind is on a stand still. I feel stressed and my soul is not at any ease. I sigh and he holds my hand and I look at

him and faintly smiled just for him not to worry about me.

Smiso : " you can take it but you know I am here ? "

I sigh.

Me : " I know "

Smiso : " Do you like it ? "

I nodded , looking at my ring.

Smiso : " I like it too "

I chuckle .

Me : " Mmmh "

Smiso : " Do I have to send the letter to your son ? "

Me : " I will ask him. I don't know really "

Smiso : " I will send it to him. "

I nodded and he kissed my hand.

Smiso : " Thank you "

Me : " Don't thank me, I am supposed to do that "

He smiles at me. I am praying for a glimmer of

hope .

.

.

.

\*SESETHU\*

Me : " Kau "

Kau : " mmmh "

I pulled the fleece. It's good to be out of that Hospital bed. I feel a bit bitter. He comes back from the kitchen carrying a plate with sandwiches and sits next to me.

Kau : " are you comfortable ? "

Me : " I am baby don't worry "

Kau : " you were calling me ? "

Me : " what does your name mean ? "

He shrugged.

Me : " awu "

Kau : " I don't know baby. I was just given that name "

Me : " Let me research maybe I can get something "

Kau: " while you are doing that let's feed Ngwana warona( our child )"

Me : " mmmh, such a carrying father you have uhm....what can I call you ? "

Kau: "Nana "

Me : " No , too common, you are Sotho right ?"

Kau : " Tswana but carry on "

Me : " Then let's name like Palesa or something "

He rubbed my stomach.

Kau : " It must be a k name "

Me : " why us a kanje ?( Why do you want to be smart with me ? )"

He chuckled.

Kau : " Keromang or Peo because you are my seed "

He touches my stomach , I hit his hand.

Me : " not the seed part, calling our baby a seed "

Kau : " awu Baby "

Me : " Keromang sounds nice but let's say baby Kero "

Kau : " Very well "

He fed me.

Me : " Mmmmh ( covering my mouth ) this is nice "

He smiled. I kept on researching. He put my legs on his lap.

Me : " well Google says your name is originated from Hawaiian roots as a boy and girl name , it's spelt as Kau'i while yours doesn't have an I . It's actually a Surname in South Africa and other parts of the world , in Hawaiian Kau'i is "The beauty; the youthfulness".

Kau : " so my name is a surname ? "

Me : " probably, your parents know "

I took the sandwich and ate.

Me : " mmmh ? Daddy ka Kero "

Kau : " Can J eri's father have fun with mommy ? "

Me : " not today "

I giggled and kissed his lips.

Me : " ngiyakuthanda neh babakhe ( I love you )

Kau : " Kea O'rata Moratiwa ( I love you my love ) "

I shook my head.

Me : " I said it in Zulu "

Kau : " ngiyakuthanda ke Sesethu ( I love you  
sesethu ) "

Me : " washo nge full force ebuhlungu kanje ( so  
much force in your sentence ) "

He chuckled.

.

.

\*UNATHI\*

Letho : " mommy what should I do ? "

Me : " take the jacket and give it to daddy to out it away "

She nodded and they all held the jacket and went off inside. I put the carpet outside and went inside and Razor came from the lounge.

Razor : " they are holding one jacket together "

Me : " they are kids "

He chuckled , I perked his lips.

Me : " should I be worried ? "

He shakes his head.

Me : " You know I love you right ? "

He nodded.

Me : " everything will be ok. I am here as your helper from God and a good wife "

Razor : " he blessed me with you "

I smiled.

" Mommy can we play outside ? "

Me : " inside the yard ok ? "



They nod and rushed out.

Razor : "I missed you "

Me :: " but I was always here "

He holds my waist.

Razor : " but I miss you "

Me : " let me go and clean while you entertain the young ones "

I tap his shoulder.

Razor : " we still have time "

Me : " Go "

Razor : " ok just a quick kiss "

I give him a kiss.

Me : " now go "

He walks out.

.

.

\*KHENSANI\*

My body and mind feel drained. I don't feel good at this moment and us going back and forth is taking a toll on me as well and my body is feeling it. I yawn after cleaning up the apartment and getting . I am so glad the weekend is here so I can relax and take a break. I don't know where Fezile is at and I won't ask . I make some coffee and I get done fast and I take some scone and go and sit down. He walks in and he closes the door and I look at him. He walks in further and kisses my cheek.

Ntambo:" you ok ? "

Me : " yes, just tired , you woke up early "

Ntambo:" had some things to take care off and I went to fetch this at Unathi's home "

Me : " what is it ? "

He showed me an envelope and gave it to me and I took it and opened it. I read it and then looked at him. "

Me : " they want to pay lobola for Ma "

Ntambo:" she is not cheap and won't be free "

Me : " not too much "

Ntambo:" she is a rare breed. So she is expensive"

I giggle.

Me : " it's going to be a disaster "

My heart was torn a bit .I was happy for his mother and everyone but I couldn't help but feel say at the same time. That we wouldn't share this. I couldn't look at him because I would cry. I want to settle down too.

Me : " have you eaten ? "

Ntambo : " yeah I have "

I nodded and sipped on my coffee avoiding him.

Ntambo : " Khen "

Me : " mmmh ? "

Ntambo : " look at me "

I breathed out gathering courage before looking at him .

Ntambo:" I will marry you one day. If it makes you happy , I just want you happy "

I didn't know what to say. I feel like he is putting himself in an uncomfortable position just to please me .

Me : " it's ok , I have accepted it "

Lies , I didn't. I haven't really , I kept on sipping my coffee.

Ntambo : " look at me "

I looked at him.

Ntambo : " I love you ok ? No marriage issues or anything will break us right ? "

I put my mug down and stood up. I could feel the tears nearing and my chest paining, he stood up as well.

Ntambo:" Khen"

He held my waist.

Ntambo : " we are gonna be ok right ? "

I don't want us to be broken by anything. I love him

and I am in too deep. That's why it hurts so much.  
He wiped my falling tears and I nodded. He kissed  
my forehead.

Ntambo:" I love you and I promise to get better and  
get help "

I nodded. He hugged me and I hugged him back  
sobbing.

.

.

.

To be continued

[09/17, 16:50] : ~ Unexpectedly ~

Insert 60

\*RAZOR \*

Anele : " Letho can I have a turn ? "

Letho:" I am a girl Anele , I should be on Daddies back "

I chuckled.

Me : " Be careful that you don't fall "

I get her down slowly and she stands on her feet and I crouch in front of them.

Zikhali : " Can we have our sweet from yesterday ? "

Me : " Go ask Mommy inside "

They rush off and I stand up. I am searching for Wendy but it's like she vanished into thin air. I don't know what to do. I feel stressed about everything around me that I can't solve or sort out.

" Lindani !"

I turn around and it's Mamkhulu. She gets off the car with the help of Unathi's father. So they are really doing this dating thing ? I wonder how Ntambo feels about all of this , it's quiet awkward that my aunt is dating my father in law. It's the same as my mother and Stepfather and now I am married to my step sister. I shake the thought as

they reach me.

Mamkhulu : " Hello "

Me : " Sanibonani ( greetings ) "

Mamkhulu : " How are you ? I came to check up on you and Unathi , where is she ? "

Me : " Inside "

Mr Ngema : " Mmmh "

I look at her fingers and she has a ring .

Me : " And the Ring ? "

Mamkhulu : " Oh we are getting married "

Me : " Oh wow "

I am shocked. She is smiling, he kisses her hand.

Mamkhulu: " Yes "

Me : " That's amazing Mamkhulu. Uhm we would go inside. "

They nod and we make our way inside.

Unathi : " Uphi ubaba wakho wena ( where is your father ? ) "

Anele : " Usemnyango mommy ( he is out side mommy )"

Unathi : " Go and call him "

Me : " I will go get her "

They sit down and I go to the kitchen. The kids are looking at her move around the kitchen.

Me : " Your father is here "

Unathi : " Really ? Alone ? "

Me : " no , he is with your step mother "

Unathi : " oh ok. Kids go greet the elders "

They rush off. She wipes her hand and turns around to me.

Unathi : " urite ? ( Are you ok ? )"

I nod.

Unathi : " Ok "

I kiss her lips.

Me : " Let's go before they say something "

Unathi : " we should go to church Sunday , it's been



so long "

Me : " sure. "

We walked out of the kitchen to the lounge.

Unathi : " Dad , what a wonderful surprise "

Mr Ngema : " you seem to have gained weight "

Unathi : " what can I say ? I am happy "

He smiled.

Mr Ngema : " I am happy to hear that. "

.

.

**\*MERCY \***

Me : " Knock ! Knock ! "

She looks up from her books and takes off her ear phone.

Me : " May I come in ? "

She nods and I walk inside the bedroom. I sit down

next to her as she removes her books.

Me : " How are you ? "

Bahumi : " I am ok "

Me : " are you sure ? "

She nods.

Me : " Any boy you are interested in. ? "

She is silent a bit.

Bahumi : " Not yet "

Me : " Are you sure Humi ? "

She nods slowly.

Me : " ( sigh ) Baby I have been noticing "

She looks at me.

Me : " Please tell me the truth , is there any boy ? "

Bahumi : " I don't know. There was i guess "

Me : " you broke up ? "

She nodded.

Me : " You know you don't have to be scared of me. I

am your older sister. I will support you no matter how deep the pit is. I will get you out. "

She wipes her tears.

Bahumi : " I am sorry , i disappointed you . I should leave "

Me : " No you shouldn't. You are family and we stick through everything. "

She wipes her tears. I go to the door and close it.

Me : " Lie down on your back "

She does just that and I lift her top up and touch her stomach and sigh.

Bahumi : " I don't want it. I didn't mean to "

Me : " It's ok. Does the father know ? "

She shook her head.

Me : " Ok , you need to tell him. "

Bahumi : " I am sorry. "

This is a big mess. Huge one .

.

.

.

**\*ANDIS WA\***

A family meeting was called back at home. We were rushing there and I wonder what's it about. I know that i havent done anything as yet. We parked up-front and i looked at Ntethelelo and he looked at me.

Me : "I hope it's nothing serious "

Ntethelelo : " maybe it's not "

I nodded and we got out of the car and made our way inside. Over the years I built my father a beautiful home for him and his wife , he remarried again last year and I was happy for him. Aunty phili is a very nice person and she is God sent. We walked inside the house and everyone was seated already , Siyamthanda and Ayanda were here already.

Ntethelelo : " Sanibonani ( greetings )"

Khuluza : " Unjani mkhwenyana ( how are you ? ) "

Ntethelelo : " I am good " "

Me : " dad " "

We hugged , I missed him so much that I didn't realize it.

J abulile : " can we sit down ? " "

We nodded and we sat down. Even Uncle Thulani was here . This has to be a serious matter then.

Dad : " we are here on a matter of Mah " "

Khuluza folded her arms .

Khuluza : " yazi angikwazi ukuphuma emuntwini ( you can't let a person live ) " "

J abulile : " what you are doing is wrong ! " "

Thulani : " Mah I think we all agree that you should stop what you are doing. " "

Siya : " can we get on the program because we are confused " "

Me : " yes please " "

Dad : " Khuluza is dating your grandfather "

Me : " Mkhulu Luthuli ? "

They nodded.

Me : " hayi Khuluza he is married "

Khuluza : " so ? He is breaking his own marriage not mine "

Phili : " mah we are just concerned "

Me : " It's wrong. You are old to be a Mistress "

Khuluza : " Umuntu umthola emtwini angini nawe nomkhwenyana nitholene kanjalo ? ( you get a person from another person, isn't it you found Ntethelelo like that ?) "

Me : " Khuluza "

Ntethelelo cleared his throat .

J abulile : " it's wrong and you are behaving like a child "

Khuluza : " I am too old for this "

.

.

.

**\*BAHUMI \***

I really messed up , i didn't think she would notice before I can do anything. I took out the pamphlet I was given to by Neliswa at school. She is my new friend that I can talk to anytime. I take my phone and call her and she answers after the second ring.

Neliswa : " babes "

Me : " Friend "

Neliswa : " what's wrong ? You sound down "

Me : " she found out that I am pregnant again "

Neliswa : " oh my God. Uhm what now ? You still going through with it ? "

I nodded.

Me : " I can't burden her so I have to "

Neliswa : " ok. I have some cash on me to meet you

half way "

Me : " thank you "

Neliswa : " I will support you through anything Humi.  
I am sorry about Thapelo and Lee-ann "

Me : " it's ok. "

Neliswa : " I have to go "

Me : " bye "

I put my phone down and I wipe my tears and take  
out the money and I only have a few hundreds.  
Hope it helps

.

.

.

To be continued

[09/17, 16:51] : ~ Unexpectedly ~

Insert 61



\*ANDIS WA \*

Siya:" So ngempela Khuluza uzimisele ngokuba umakhwapheni emdala Kangaka ? ( So seriously Khuluza is determined to be a side chick at this age ? )"

Me : " Mina angizazi , mess efaka uNtethelelo nami ( I don't know when she included Ntethelelo and me )"

Aunty J abulile walks in the kitchen.

J abulile : " Noma seniganile nenza kancane ? ( even when you are married you are still slow ? )"

Me : " The food is gonna be ready "

J abulile : " Haibo abantu balambile ( people are hungry )"

Siya : " Mah umsindo , Siyaqeda manje ( Mom , noise. We are getting done now )"

She shakes her head and claps her hand once.

J abulile : " finish up "

Me : " So Khuluza is serious ? "

J abulile : " Seems so "

Aunty phili walks in the kitchen.

Phili : " I think it's enough now. They are hanging up on her "

J abulile : " It not enough , she needs to know what she is doing is wrong "

Phili : " I married your father knowing they were married with my cousin "

Me : " Mom is dead. My grandmother is not dead. "

J abulile : " Udinga inkukhu emnyama ngoba angazi yini mina lento ( she needs a black chicken because I don't know what this is ) "

Siya : " Can you take out the plates Andiswa ? "

Me : " Sure "

I moved to go and take the plates. Aunty J abulile keeps on talking.

.

.

**\*MERCY \***

I thought maybe she would learn her lesson but she didn't. I don't know how to groom a teenager, it's hard grooming these young ones and I am still learning parenting as it is. I don't know how to turn to at the same time. This is a burden to Sandile as well. I don't know what to do but I have to figure something out. The fetus is already in her and it's growing to a baby. Abortion is never going to be an option. We need to visit the boy's house (father) Then we can take a decision as both families on what to do.

"Mercy!"

Me : "mmmh?"

I am snapped out of my thoughts.

Thapelo : "you have been drinking that bottle since two hours ago"

Me : "really?"

I look at it and it's almost empty , i hold my head.

Thapelo : " are you ok ? "

Me : " Yeah yeah I am. Adult problems "

Thapelo : " I am almost 18 you know "

He sits next to me on a high chair.

Me : " That's next year "

Thapelo : " it's less than 6 months "

I nod.

Me : " you have grown "

Thapelo : " Yeah "

I hold his hand.

Me : " I am glad you are getting better. "

Thapelo : " Thank you for loving us "

I smiled.

Me : " It's what big sister's do "

A door bell rings and he stands up.

Thapelo : " I have to go "

Me : " Let me open the door "

Thapelo : " No , you are fine on that chair. I don't want you embarrassing me "

Me : " Haibo this is my house. "

I get off the chair and walk past him. I go and open the door and there is a coloured girl standing in front of the door.

Her : " Hi , I am Lee-ann. I am here for Thapelo "

Me : " Pelo! "

He walks towards us. I don't want stress over stress.

Thapelo : " Lee "

She smiles.

Thapelo : " Uhm this is my big sister Mercy "

Her : " Nice to meet you "

Me : " Don't sleep with him "

Thapelo : " Mercy ! "

Me : " Don't "

Lee-ann : " I won't. "

Thapelo: " we should go "

Lee-ann: " Nice meeting you "

Me : " Same here. "

He takes her hand and they walk off. I close the door and hear footsteps. I turn around and I see Bahumi running up the stairs.

Me : " Bahumi ! "

It's silent. I sigh.

.

.

\*MAMTHOMBENI \*

She puts the glasses down in front of us.

Me : " Thank you "

Zikhali: " You are their granny ? "

He is sitting on my lap.

Me : " yes I am everyone's grandmother "

Zikhali : " me too ? "

Me : " you too "

He smiles.

Me : " How are things ? "

Lindani : " Konke kuryt Mamkhulu ( everything is fine Mamkhulu ) "

Smiso : " What are the police saying ? "

Lindani : " the usual. They are still investigating. "

I sighed and looked at him and Unathi then the kids.

Me : " Kuzolunga ( it will be fine. ) "

Unathi : " yeah. We will get through this like anything , just don't understand why someone would do such a harsh thing "

Me : " It's jealousy "

I drink the juice.

Me : " Has Anele behaved any differently than usual ?  
"

Unathi : " not that I have noticed "

Lindani looks at me then clears his throat.

Lindani : " yeah "

Me : " He is going to be something wonderful "

Unathi smiles.

Unathi : " that's great to hear "

Letho : " gogo do you want some sweet ? "

Me : " No my baby "

She nods.

Unathi : " let me check on my pots. "

She stands up. I look at Anele then Lindani and I smile though i am not at ease .

.

.

.

\*SESETHU \*



Me : " Kau ! "

Kau : " baby? "

Me : " your phone has been ringing "

I stand there looking at him and he turns off the water and opens the shower door and gets out. I give him a towel and he wraps a towel around his waist.

Kau : " Who is it ? "

Me : " I don't know. "

I give him his phone and he takes it.

Kau : " It's Dad "

Me : " oh "

He walks out of the bathroom and I follow after him and he makes a call. I sit on the bed and look at him.

Kau : " Dad "

There is silence. I keep on looking at him standing there. His upper body is wet and so as part of his hairy legs as well. It looks sexy. I bit my bottom lip ,

I wish this baby is ours. I know it's ours and I wish for it to be a boy so he can look like his father.

Kau : " Uhm ( swallow ) ok ... I am coming "

He hangs up.

Me : " are you ok ? "

I am snapped out of my fantasy of him by his facial expression and it's not nice.

Kau : " Mom just passed away "

I went to him.

Me : " How ? We have never heard that she was sick. "

Kau : " she just fainted while cleaning this morning and it's confirmed that she is deceased "

I didn't know what to say. I wrapped my arms around him to comfort him.

Me : " I am sorry "

He held on me tightly sighing.

Me : " please be emotional "

He was silent. This made me think of my mother ,  
Maybe I should stop my resentment for her and fix  
things. Fix her , if she is alive.

.

.

.

To be continued

[09/17, 16:52] : ~ Unexpectedly ~

Insert 62

\*MAMTHOMBENI \*

We were bidding our good byes to them. It was  
really wonderful seeing them together like this and  
gave me the ease I needed yet it brought some  
sadness as well . I looked at Anele once more and I  
smiled.

Unathi : " We will visit as well "

Me : " Please do "

Lindani : " Mamkhulu "

Me : " Lindani "

He wanted to say something but then he just settled for a nod.

Letho : " we are gonna visit you gogo "

Zikhali : " Yes gogo "

Me : " Gogo is lonely you should visit "

Smiso : " Am I part of the loneliness ? "

We laughed and I nodded.

Unathi : " Bye "

Smiso helped me inside the car and I waved at them. I saw a figure next to Them and it was off my sister. She looked at me and I sighed .

Me : " Oh my god "

Smiso : " are you ok ? "

Me : " Yes I am "

He nodded.

.

.

\*BAHUMI \*

Knock ! Knock !

" Bahumi ! "

I couldn't stop myself from crying. I didn't see this coming , I didn't at all and now everything is a mess , I fell for his words. I love him and he knew that and broke my heart. Maybe it's because I am younger than him.

" Bahumi open the door it's Mercy "

Me : " I am fine ! "

I shout back and rolled off the bed. I took the pamphlet and shoved it in my bag with the money. First thing tomorrow I am going there. I texted Neliswa that can she accompany me and she agreed. I need some moral support. I then went on

my knees and started praying.

Me : " God please forgive me for what I am about to do. I have no choice. "

I sniffed and laid my head on the bed and sobbed.

.

.

\*SESETHU \*

I looked out of the window then back at him and he is silently sitting next to me. I have tried all things I know about comforting a person but nothing. Since we left the house he has been silent. I take his hand into mine and I give it a slight squeeze to assure him I am here.

Me : " Let's go inside "

He sighs before nodding and we get out of the car. We walked inside and we could hear people singing already , I looked at him and he clenched his jaws. I know he is preventing feeling emotional at this moment. I hold his hand as we walk inside.

Kau : " I need to find dad "

Me : " do you want me to come with ? "

He nods and we walk through to the bedrooms. We see his father sitting ontop of the bed while staring at something, we entered the room and there was food in a tray with tea next to his bed side. I looked at Kau.

Kau : " Baba "

His father turns his head slowly to us. I slightly smile not knowing what to do.

His father : " Mmmh "

Kau walks in further and I am behind him , he sits next to his father. He looks at me.

Kau : " This is Sesethu "

Me : " Hi "

I am sure it hasn't registered in him tht his wife is no more .

His father : " I am happy to meet you "

Me : " me too , let me leave "

I turned around walked out . The whole environment is somber.

.

.

\*THAPELO \*

I looked at her and she turned to me and put her drink down .

Lee-ann : " what ? "

Me : " ( smiling ) Nothing "

Lee-ann : " so what is this ? "

I take a fry from my food.

Me : " I like you "

Lee -ann: " weren't you dating Bahumi ? "

Me : " ( clear throat ) yeah I was "

Lee-ann : " mmmh "

She took a sip off her coke "



Me : " I like you "

I also took my drink and drank.

Lee -ann : " I ... ( Smiling ) I like you too "

I smiled.

Lee -ann : " Thapelo "

She held my hand over the table and I did the same.

.

.

\*KAU \*

we were both sitting in silence. I cleared my throat.

Dad : " She baked some muffins this morning "

Me : " She loves baking "

He looked at me.

Dad : " She was coming to visit you , that's why she baked muffins so early "

Tears streamed down my eyes and I wiped them.

He touched my shoulder

Dad : " It's ok "

I laid back on the bed and put hands over my face  
and wiped my tears.

Dad : " It's ok kau "

I shook my head. It's not ok . I failed and  
disappointed her ....

Dad : " Mokoena "

I kept quiet. The lump on my throat was killing me .

.

.

\*SESETHU \*

Siya : " I am sorry babes "

Me : " I don't know what to do Siyamthanda. I don't  
know his mother "

Siya : " let him be but make sure he knows you are  
there for him no matter what "

Me : " Thank you "

Siya : " how is the baby ? "

Me : " I don't want to stress "

Siya : " Don't stress "

Me : " I will call you "

Siya : " ok. I love you "

Me : " I love you too "

She hung up and and I sighed. I went through my contacts. I wonder if her number still works. I ring it and it rings a few times and it's answered.

"Hello "

I hung up and breathed out.

.

.

\*NTAMBO \*

I stand by the door and lean against it as I watch her sleep. I sigh and tilt my head to the side and

she squirms before turning to face me . I walk closer to her and she opens her eyes and looks at me.

Me : " Hey "

She sits up and rubs her eyes.

Khensani : " Something wrong ? "

Me : " no "

Khensani : " ok "

She laid back on the bed.

Khensani : " Fezile "

Me : " Sthandwa Sam "

Khensani : " I was thinking "

Me : " about "

Khensani : " if you...(swallowed) If you don't like marriages then it's fine. I will compromise "

Me : " really ? "

She nodded.

Khensani : " I love you "

Me : "I love you Khen , that doesn't change anything "

She nodded.

.

.

.

To be continued

[09/17, 16:52] : ~ Unexpectedly~

Insert 63(retype )

**\*BAHUMI \***

I woke up and went to take a quick shower before I started packing some of my clothes in my backpack. I am nervous but this has to be done. I took the books off my bed as i tried to pack them away but they fell. I picked them up and shoved them in my bag before shoving tem in the wardrobe. I then

breathed out and went out of the door and went to get Lesedi , it was all clear. She was asleep. I took some nappies for her and I walked out and I met bhuti sandile .

Sandile : " good morning "

Me : " good morning "

Sandile : " how is school ? "

Me : " school is going well , but I miss spending a day with lesedi "

He nodded.

Me : " can I sleep with her tonight ? "

Sandile : " sure "

Me : " thank you "

I walked past him and breathed out. I got in the bedroom And closed the door. I put the nappies in my back pack and then I took sleeping pills and crushed them and went to fetch some small water in the bathroom and took lesedi in my arms. I woke her up a bit and she quivered.

Me : " shhh "

I made her lick the powder and drank some water. I wiped her mouth and cradled her in my arms.

Me : " shh "

My heart was thudding.

.

.

\*UNATHI \*

Me : " are you going ? "

Razor : " i am going to come in later "

Me : " we need to go to church Lindani "

Razor : " and I will come.

I turned and looked at him. I got off the bed and I took the towel .

Me : " don't be late. I am bathing , do you want to join me ? "

He sat up from the bed and took off his boxers.

Me : " we are not alone. There are kids "

Razor : " come let's go "

He picked me up and I giggled.

Razor : " I love you Mrs Ngomane "

Me : " I love you too Mshika "

I kissed his lips.

Razor : " I want a wet bath "

Me : " Ok Mr "

.

.

\*MERCY \*

Me : " go and call your father "

Sandile : " I am here "

He comes in the kitchen.

Sandile : " kids "

Yolanda : " daddy "



" morning everyone "

Us : " morning. "

Sandile : " I heard you went on a date yesterday "

Thapelo : " we are just hanging out "

Me : " I hope it's hanging out "

Thapelo : " Mercy "

Me : " just saying "

He sat down on the high chair and took the cereal box.

Phila : " mmh ? "

He handed the milk to Thapelo. Bahumi came down the stairs with a back back.

Me : " morning "

Bahumi : " good morning "

Me : " going somewhere ? "

Bahumi : " yes. I wanted to ask if I can go and study with my friend Neliswa . Here is her mother's number and home address "

Me : " is it safe ? "

Bahumi : " you can call her mother "

Me : " I will do so. "

Bahumi : " ok "

Sandile : " need any money ? "

Bahumi : " No I am fine thanks "

Me : " be back at 15:00 "

Bahumi : " yes mam "

I nodded

Sandile : " aren't you eating ? "

Bahumi : " no I am fine , I have to go "

Us : " ok "

She smiled moving backwards before she turned and walked out holding her bag.

Me : " she is dedicated to her school work "

Sandile : " that's good "

Me : " she is reserved and keeps things to herself. "

Sandile : " mmmh "

Me : " Thapelo is she always like that ? "

He was silent.

Me : " Thapelo ! "

Thapelo : " Mercy ? "

Me : " I am talking to you "

Thapelo : " yeah "

He played with his food .

Thapelo : " I am going upstairs "

He got off the high chair.

Me : " whats wrong ? "

I looked at Thapelo

.

.

\*DINA \*

Zamani : " I can't change a nappy "

Me : " baby don't hold him like that "

Zamani : " I tried "

I wiped my hands and went close to him and took the baby from his arms.

Me : " look at daddy holding you like a sack of potatoes "

Zamani : " they eat alot. You feed them "

Me : " we want them to grow right "

He stands behind me.

Zamani : " This is a perfect image "

Me : " which is ? "

Zamani : " This one "

He kissed my cheek and I blushed.

Me : " I am almost done cooking "

I gave him the baby "

Zamani : " mommy "

Me : " father and son time "

Zamani : " your mother is not cool "

I giggled and went on to wash my hands before cooking. I feel content with everything.

\*BAHUMI \*

I cradled her in my arms and looked at her. I kept on checking if she was still breathing and yes she was still breathing. I kissed her small knuckles and the lady next to me shook her head. I swallowed and looked out the window. As soon as the taxi stopped in town , I hopped out of the taxi. my back pack had deflated. I walked through the crowd holding Lesedi close to my body. I was scared and I am not really from here. I got to where Neliswa said we will meet and I looked around standing there. A Dark grey Audi parked in front of me. It was dimmed but the driver or anyone didn't come out of it. I was scared and I think a bit paranoid.

" Babes "

I turned and i was so glad to see her. She came towards me

Neliswa : " oh my God can I hold her ? "

I nodded.

Neliswa : " she looks cute "

Me : " Thank you "

I couldn't keep my eyes off the Audi.

Neliswa : " Are you sure about this ? "

Me : " yes...yes I am "

She nodded.

Neliswa : " ok then "

Me : " we can go "

She nodded and we started walking down the street and entered an ally , I swallowed as nervous as I am till we reached a door and I knocked on it and

Neliswa held Lesedi close to her. The door opened and a Foreign looking guy looked at me and

Neliswa .

Me : " Hi , uhm I am looking for a place where I can get an abortion and it led us here "

Guy : " yes this is the place "

Me : " oh , how much ? "

He looked at me.

Guy : " It's R3000 "

I don't have that much if money.

Me : " oh "

Neliswa : " we should go Humi "

I sighed.

Guy : " but for you I can make an acception of R1500 "

Me : " Oh really ? "

He nodded smirking.

Neliswa : " I don't feel ok with this "

Me : " I ...I will take the offer "

Guy : " Come in "

He turned and i looked at Neliswa and she shrugged.  
We followed.

" Stop ! "

We stopped and turned.

Neliswa : " Bahumi "

The guy walked closer.

Him : " Ha na-eso m( they are coming with me )"

Guy : " a na m azu ahia ebea( I am running a  
business here )"

Him : " Achoghị m ịma, ọ na-abịa m na thats final!( I  
don't care ,she is coming with me and that's final !)"

Neliswa : " ( teary ) safa Nkosi ( we are dead )"

I took lesedi from her arms .

Him : " come "

I shook my head.

Him : " I won't harm you "

His accent scares me , both of them.

Me : " let's go Neli "



She nodded and he held my arm.

Him : " ifuru mara mma( beautiful flower )"

I swallowed .

\*MERCY \*

I could hear giggling and them running up and down.

Me : " slow down ! "

They chased after each other. Thapelo closed himself in his room. Sandile went to buy some meat that I will cook tonight. I looked at my watch and I was a bit worried about Bahumi.

Me : " Philasande ! Yolanda ! "

They giggled.

Phila : " Mommy she wants my paper "

Me : " Give me that paper "

It was an airplane. I was about to throw it away but something captured my eyes. I opened it and it was

an abortion pamphlet .

Me : " Oh my god Bahumi "

I rushed up the stairs to Thapelo's room.

Me : " Thapelo ! "

I banged on the door and went to my bedroom. I took my bag and phone and called sandile. I rushed down the stairs.

Me : " everyone in the car now ! "

Thapelo : " what's up ? "

Me : " go to the car "

Sandile : " babe "

Me : " please let's meet in town. It's Bahumi "

Sandile : " ok "

I hung up. My heart was beating fast. I hope she doesn't do it .

.

.

To be continued

[09/17, 16:53] : ~ Unexpectedly ~

Insert 64

\*UNATHI \*

Pastor:" Romans 8:38-39. For I am convinced that neither death nor life, neither angels nor demons, neither the present nor the future, nor any powers, neither height nor depth, nor anything else in all creation, will be able to separate us from the love of God that is in Christ Jesus our Lord."

Congregation:" Amen "

Anele : " mommy "

He pat my thigh

Me : " mmmh ? "

Anele : " Letho doesn't want us to play "

Me : " Lethokuhle "

I snatch my phone from her hands and give it to Anele. She sulks "

Me : " I will give you a hiding "

She still pouts.

Pastor : " Neither of those things will stop the love that exists in God and christ for us "

Me : " Amen "

" sorry I am late "

I looked at him.

Me : " Did you cook ? "

Razor : " that's why I am late "

I smiled.

Me : " you are an angel "

Razor : " Why Is she like this ? "

Me : " She is a bully "

Razor : " come to daddy "

She went to sit on his lap and laid her head on his chest then sucked her thumb. I shook my head.

Turned back to the pastor and listened to what he was saying.

.

.

\*MERCY \*

Everyone was silent in the car. I was trying to drive as fast as possible without causing an accident or getting a ticket. My phone rang and i answered it.

Sandile : " I am here "

Me : " J ust a few "

Sandile : " Ok "

I sighed.

Sandile : " calm down and concertrate "

Me : " Ok "

He hung up.

Thapelo : " what's going on ? "

Me : " Do you know who Bahumi was dating ? "

He kept quiet.

Thapelo : " ( clear throat ) She is secretive "

Me : " Oh my god this is a mess "

Thapelo : " why do you ask ? "

I see parking space and i park. I take off my seat belt.

Me : " Stay in here and lock the door "

They nodded and i got out locking and then I rushed in the ally. I saw Sandile.

Sandile : " What's up ? "

Me : " Bahumi is pregnant again and she ran to do an abortion , lesedi is nowhere as well. "

Sandile : " What ?! "

He rushed down while I gave him the paper. I was after him and we got to the place and he knocked on the door. It opened and a Nigerian man opened the door.

Him : " How may I help you ? "

Sandile : " Didn't you see a little girl here with a baby ?  
"

Him : " She ran off "

Me : " Where ? "

Him: " I don't know "

He closed the door. I felt defeated.

Me : " sandile "

Sandile : " I will find her don't worry "

I nodded and he wiped my tears. She is only 15  
alone with an infant .

Sandile : " Don't worry "

.

.

\*THAPELO \*

I look out the window and turn the volume down on  
the radio. I took out my phone and went on  
Whatsapp and checked statuses and Lee-ann had

posted. It was a song by Justin Bieber.

"Can we, we keep, keep each other company

Maybe we, can be, be each other's company

Oh company

Let's set each other's lonely nights

Be each other's paradise

Need a picture for my frame

Someone to share my ring....."

She tagged me in it. I replied.

Me : " I will keep you company "

She typed.

Lee-ann : " I love you "

I smirked , actually I was blushing.

Me : " I love you too "

I sent.

Yolanda : " can we listen to the radio ? "

I turned up the volume and went to my gallery and



got a picture of her I took from yesterday and posted it.

"Someone's future wife "

I smiled biting my bottom lip. I really like her so much.

.

.

\*BAHUMI \*

I was nervous and scared. Lesedi was crying in my arms and I was relieved she has woken up. I was sitting on the grey couch in this classy looking room. He walks in back from his call and looks at me. The chains around his neck and the way he is dressed. I don't know if it's a style to add chains when you are wearing formal wear. He seems older, way older than me and that scares me too.

Me : " pl...please don't hurt us "

He comes forth and crouched in front of me and I hold Lesedi.

Him : " I won't "

Me : " what do you want ? "

Him : " Is she hungry ? "

I nodded slowly not sure.

Him : " I will get her food. "

Me : " I want to go home "

Him : " we will be going home ifuru m nma (my beautiful flower ) "

I swallowed.

Me : " home where ? "

Him : " we will go to the European parts "

Me : " what are you ? "

Him : " Nigerian "

Me : " please can I go home ? "

Him : " Don't worry. You will be fine. "

Oh my God , what did I get myself into. ?

.

.

\*MAMTHOMBENI\*

Smiso : " Do you want a wedding ? "

Me : " No , we can just go to home affairs "

I drank some tea .

Smiso : " if that makes you happy "

Me : " I would be "

I held his hand.

Me : " everything is ok right ? "

Smiso : " yeah "

I nodded.

Me : " thank you for loving me "

He kissed my cheek. "

Smiso : " I love you no matter what "

Me : " thank you "

I saw my sister by the wall and she turned and

walked off.

Me : " I feel sleepy "

Smiso : " we should get you checked "

I touched my stomach.

Me : " ok "

I smiled

.

.

**\*MERCY \***

I feel like a failure. We can't open a missing persons case , we just have to wait. I was in the kitchen drowning myself in wine when sandile walked in with a girl who looked terrified.

Sandile : " I found Neliswa "

Me : " Hi , "

Her : " hi..hi "

Me : " where is Bahumi ? Have you seen her ? "

She looks down and fiddled with her fingers.

Neliswa : " I was with her when we were taken by this man. He took me home but I don't know about Bahumi "

Me : " oh my God "

Sandile : " can you describe him ? "

Neliswa : " he looked at his late 30's he was in a suit and drove an Audi "

Me : " the number plate ? "

Neliswa : " it didn't have one. "

Me : " oh god. She might be shipped off "

Sandile : " I am going out. "

Neliswa : " i am sorry "

.

.

**\*BAHUMI \***

I hushed lesedi till she was asleep. He came back

in again and looked at me.

Him : " we will be leaving tonight. "

My stomach turned. His phone rang and he answered.

Him : " Hello "

He walked out of the room. All I heard is that I found one and I knew that I am being sold for something. If I didn't run away I wouldn't be in this mess.

.

.

.

To be continued.

[09/17, 16:53] : ~ Unexpectedly ~

Insert 65

Me : " Is she finally asleep ? "

Razor : " Yes. "

What a wonderful service. Can't get over it , it was definitely needed today .

Me : " Boys are you going with Daddy ? "

They nod.

Me : " They don't pay attention when they are playing games "

Razor : " I noticed through the whole service "

I squinted my eyes.

" Praise the Lord "

We turn and it's the pastor.

Me : " Baba "

Pastor : " I am so happy to see you today. Lindani how are you ? "

Razor : " I am fine Nceku "

Pastor : " Wonderful , How is marriage ? "

Me : " It's going well right ? "

Razor : " Definitely "

Pastor:" that's wonderful. Okubhalwe  
nguNkulunkulu akekho ozokucisha ( What's written  
by the lord shall not be erased. )"

Me : " Amen. "

Pastor:" You should keep an eye on your young one.  
God has plans for him. "

I looked at Anele.

Me : " We will "

Pastor:" Remember God is always with you "

Me : " Hallelujah "

He smiled and walked away.

Razor:" I wonder where you learnt that "

Me : " Mxm. Boys go with your father "

They walk off.

Razor:" I will see you at home "

Me : " Ok baby "

I kissed Letho go is in his arms and they walked off.  
I stood there looking at them then smiled.



.

.

\*DINA \*

Me : " Where is the baby ? "

I walked in the lounge.

Zamani : " Asleep "

Me : " Oh "

Zamani : " We need to make a list "

Me : " Off ? "

Zamani : " the gifts that you will give off to my family  
"

Me : " You write that list. I think there are many of  
you "

Zamani : " Yes there are "

Me : " Ok "

I put my feet on his lap and he massaged them.

Me : " Mmh that feels nice. "

Zamani : " You know I love you ? "

I looked at him.

Me : " I know "

He holds my chin and kisses my lips

Me : " I love you too "

He smiled and massaged my feet. I closed my eyes and laid back on the couch and he kissed my legs softly while I closed my eyes.

Me : " wake me up if the kids wake up "

Zamani : " ok "

.

.

\*ANDISWA \*

Me : " I can't believe we have to go up and down on this matter "

Siya : " I know and we shouldn't be involved. "

I reached my car.

Me : " I will call you , was doing some grocery shopping ,I will call you when I am home "

Siyanda : " Sure "

She hung up and I put the phone in my bag and I loaded the grocery in my car , I took out the plastic bottles from the back and after I was done I closed the boot and went towards the bin to throw the bottles when I heard a baby cry. I froze on the spot and looked everywhere first in this undergrown parking lot before I put the bottles down and I looked inside and there was a black plastic bag. I took it out of the rubbish bin and it was a light but there was movement. I immediately put it down and I opened it and there was a baby boy crying his lungs out. My heart pierced as he was red from all the crying. He choked a bit and tears ran down my cheeks.

Me : " oh my God "

He was wrapped in a blanket only. I wrapped him up and rushed to the car and I called siya while

trying to hush him.

Siya : " you are home ? "

Me : " No , Uhm I need to get a baby to the hospital "

Siya : " you had an unknown baby again ? "

Me : " No Siyamthanda "

Tears were choking me.

Siya : "come through. My shift is close by anyway "

Me : " Ok "

I hung up and cradled the baby. Who would do such a thing , it hurts because we yearn to have a baby yet people wrap them up in plastics and leave them to suffer. I put him on my chest.

Me : " Shhh ,I am here now. "

He was choking while crying.

.

.

\*SESETHU \*

Me : " Babe "

He was looking up at the ceiling .

Me : " Let's go and see your father. I will be going back to work soon "

He is silent. I sigh.

Me : " Kau "

Kau : " mmmh ? "

Me : " I am here "

Kau : " until when ? "

That caught me off guard.

Me : " Until forever. I am not leaving you "

He looked at me and pulled me close to him.

Maybe I should tell him.

Me : " Kau "

Kau : " Mmmh "

Me : " there is a slight chance that the baby might be my ex fiance's "

He looked at me.

Me : " I am sorry "

He sighed closing his eyes.

Me : " kau "

Kau : " ,Skat "

I smiled.

Kau : " I love you "

Me : " I love you too baby "

I kissed his lips.

Me : " I am not going anywhere "

Kau : " me either. "

I smiled. I got in bed and laid next to him and wrapped my arms around him.

.

.

\* WENDY\*

I injected myself with the morphine before I laid

myself back on the chair closing my eyes. I need it to take away the pain. The everything. I opened my eyes and looked up and held my gun in place , it disgusts me. I am not hurt anymore. No , it's something more deeper and darker than that now.

Me : "nc..nc...nc Razor "

I pointed the gun at his photo.

Me : " Phaw whuuu !!!( Laughing ) Sdabula amafu ngezinhliziyoy ( we die with our hearts )"

I laid my head back laughing.

.

.

**\*ANDIS WA\***

I got to the hospital and Siya met me half way. She took the baby away and I waited in the waiting room. I wanted to follow as well but she assured me that she will take care of the baby. I sat there impatiently and eventually stood up and paced up and down. I was nervous and wanting to know how

he is. After some time Siyamthanda comes back to me.

Me : " How is he ? "

Siya : " he is a healthy baby boy "

Me : " Thank God. "

Siya : " the hospital is contacting the orphanage since you found him at the mall dumpster "

Me : " no , no I want to take him "

Siya : " don't you want to talk to Ntethelelo about adopting him firstly? "

Me : " ,I want to take him Siyamthanda don't you get that. I want him ! "

Tears streamed down my eyes. I was shaking.

Siya : " calm down. I am sorry to upset you. I will contact the social worker so you can have him legally "

I nodded.

Siya : " ,you can come see him "



I wiped my tears and followed her. We went to the nursery and I washed my hands before entering. He was asleep and looked cleaner this time.

Siya : " here he is. "

Me : " can I take him ? "

She nodded.

I took him into my arms and something in me moved. I wiped my tears and smiled.

Me : " Simphiweyinkosi "

Siya : " nice name. "

I smiled and played with his small hand. I instantly fell in love with him and I couldn't let go.

.

.

To be continued

[09/17, 16:53] : ~ Unexpectedly ~

Insert 66

\*BAHUMI \*

Him : " she is asleep ? "

I nod slowly. I am swallowing. His perfume is intoxicating my nose. Not in a bad way though but it makes me dizzy.

Me : " I ...please can I "

He touches my thigh and i move it.

Him : " Relax. I will give you and your baby a better life "

Me : " No "

Him : " mmmh ? "

Me : " i ...I am having another baby so it's a burden "

Him : " Don't worry I have money for that "

Me : " You are old. "

He chuckled.

Him : " i know "

Me ;" let us go "

Him : " I can't when Chineke ewetawo ezigbo nwunye( God has brought a beautiful wife for me )"

Me : " Huh ? "

I just imagined those Nigerian Movies when they say Chineke so loud. I wonder what it means.

Him : " I won't hurt you "

I swallowed and looked at Lesedi. I looked up and the car stopped. We were at the airport. My nerves kicked in. We got out and I was holding the baby next to me.

Him : " You are my daughter. Don't do anything "

I nodded and followed after him all scared. I hope someone notices. We go in and he does the necessary and we are allowed to travel. He takes the plane tickets and soon we are in the plane. I feel like crying at this moment.

"Everything will be ok "

My heart is beating fast. We are secured in our seats and the plane starts to take off in a few.

•  
•  
\*RAZOR \*

Unathi : " Everyone keeps on saying Anele is special "  
"

Me : " Yeah he is "

She looks at me and stops playing with her food. "

Unathi : " Thank you for the meal "

She takes a spoon full

Me : " I had to go all out.

Unathi : " Even tomorrow "

Me : " The police called and said they might have a lead "

Unathi : " that's wonderful , atleast they are doing their work. "

Me : " yes , I have to go and check on Kau tomorrow "  
"

Unathi : " what's wrong ? "

Me : " his mother passed on "

Unathi : " oh my , was she sick ? "

Me : " no she just fainted and that was it. "

Unathi : " that is horrible. We have to both go to his house. "

Me : " yeah "

Unathi : " I hope he is fine "

I kiss her cheek and look at Letho and Zikhali who are holding each other while laying asleep on the couch.

Unathi : " let's get them to bed.

Me : " Sure "

We both stand up and take them to the bedroom.

.

.

\*MERCY \*

Me : " your mother is coming "

Neliswa : " thank you "

Thapelo walked down the stairs and Neliswa rolled her eyes.

Me : " Thapelo "

He looked up.

Thapelo : " Nels what are you doing here ? Isn't Humi supposed to be with you "

Neliswa : " if she was with me she would be here "

Thapelo : " and the attitude ? "

Me : " Thapelo what's wrong with you ? Bahumi is out there lost with your child "

Neliswa : " you mean children "

Me : " excuse me ? "

Thapelo : " lesedi ? "

Me : " woah stop , you said Children "

Neliswa : " uhm "

She looked at Thapelo .

Neliswa : " I think I hear my mother. "

Me : " Thapelo what's going on between you and Bahumi ? "

Thapelo : " Nothing "

Neliswa : " you are a dog Thapelo and Bahumi I missing because of you "

Me : " someone tell me something here ! "

I was frustrated.

Neliswa : " Thapelo and Bhamui were dating "

Thapelo : " you are forward "

Me : " amen "

I clapped my hand defeated.

Me : " So you are telling me Thapelo impregnated Bahumi again ? "

Thapelo : " i what ?! I didn't do that "

Neliswa : " oh Bahumi suddenly became Maria "

Thapelo : " Shut up "

Me : " Stop fighting. I need wine "

I held my head , this just became a huge mess.

.

.

\*ANDIS WA\*

Nurse : " The Social worker is here "

I swallowed and she took the baby from me and put him down

Me : " Oh "

She led the way and we walked out. I met Ntethelelo and Ayanda with another woman with them. I hugged Ntethelelo.

Ntethelelo : " are you ok ? "

Me : " he was screaming for air. How could someone do something like that "

Social worker : " you are the one who found the baby ? "

I nodded and Ntethelelo wiped my tears.



Social : " ok "

The nurse took her inside the ward. I looked at Ntethelelo.

Ntethelelo : " what is it ? "

Me : " can we adopt him ? "

Ntethelelo : " Andiswa ",

Me : " Ngiyakucela Mntungwa , ngiyakucela sthandwa Sam ( please Mntungwa , please my love ) "

Ayanda : " there is alot to consider Andiswa "

Ntethelelo : " yeah , like imbeleko "

Me : " Baby "

Ntethelelo : " I am afraid we can't. Our tradition background doesn't allow us. "

Tears streamed down my eyes and i got off his grip and rushed off.

Ntethelelo : " Andiswa ! "

I was sobbing while going down the stairs. I didn't

have time for an elevator. He caught up to me and pulled me in a tight hug.

Ntethelelo : " i am sorry "

Me : " ( crying ) I want a baby Ntethelelo please please

He sighed while I cried on his chest.

.

.

**\*MERCY \***

Neliswa left and Thapelo went up the stairs. I couldn't say anything to him at this moment. I just hope sandile finds bahumi before it's too late. He walks through the door and I stand up.

Me : "tell me they are behind you "

Sandile : " I looked for them all over but nothing "

I sank down.

Me : " No sandile "

Sandile : " Baby "

Tears streamed down my eyes.

Me : " Please, please "

Sandile : " I will try looking for them baby. I will try harder.

God can they be found. ?

.

.

.

.

To be continued

[09/17, 16:54] : ~ Unexpectedly ~

Insert 67

\*SESETHU \*

Kau : " Do you really have to go back to work ? "

I took my bag.

Me : " yes. There are people who need to be saved.  
"

Kau : " Sethu "

Me : " mhhh ? "

He got off the bed and came to me and held me from behind. He kissed my neck and I sighed.

Kau : " Nothing is gonna happen to us "

Me : " really ? ",

Kau : " really "

He kisses my cheek.

Me : " I don't like cheating Kau , Please if there is something wrong talk to me "

He turns me around .

Kau : " I would never do that Sethu "

I nodded and kissed his lips.

Me : " Will you be ok ? "

He nodded.

Me : " I will try to come back early. "

Kau : " Don't overwork yourself. "

Me : " I won't "

We kissed again and let go of each other before I took my bag and I walked out of the bedroom. I touch my stomach. I really hope this is Kau' child. So much.

.

.

\*UNATHI \*

"Lethokuhle ! "

I shout out as I packed their lunches in their bags.

Me : " Kids ! "

They come rushing in. This is something I would definitely take some time to get used to.

Me : " Let me see all your teeth "

Anele : " Daddy helped us brush "

Me : " That's wonderful. Your father is my super hero. "

Zikhali : " like spider man ? "

Me : " Yes baby. "

" I am a bit muscular than spider man "

He walks in and I look at the kids.

Me : " turn around "

They do and I give him a quick perk.

Me : ",thank you for helping "

Razor : " you don't have to do things on your own "

Letho : " mommy can we turn ? "

Razor : " not yet "

He pulled my waist and we shared a passionate kiss. I could feel my knees getting weak, I broke it.

Me : " Look you have lipstick on your lips. "

He perked my lips and I giggled.

" Ewwuu"

Me : " Did we say you can turn ? "

She turned back fast.

Me : " Take your bags and go outside. "

They turned and took their bags and walked off. I took the car keys off the counter and wiped Razor's lips.

Razor : " J ust one quick nyana "

Me : " No. I have to go "

Razor : " Mmmh "

Me : " Stop sulking "

I perk his lips.

Me : " I love you "

Razor : " I love you too "

I took my bag and said my byes before walking out. I opened the door for the kids and got them in and buckled up before getting inside and driving them off to school.

.

.

\*KHENSANI\*

I held onto the counter as I felt a headache coming on. I held my head and then went to drink some water.

Ntambo : " I am ready "

He walked in from the bedrooms.

Me : " ok , we can go "

Ntambo : " are you feeling ok ? "

Me : " just a headache that's all "

He touched my forehead .

Me : " mmmh "

Ntambo : " Where does it hurt ? "

Me : " Here , I think maybe it's a migraine . I just need pills "

Ntambo : " It could be serious. "



Me : " I will go to the Dr after work. i think it's stress "

Ntambo : " About ? "

Me : " Work "

He looks at me and I take my bag.

Me : " we can leave "

Ntambo : " What's stressing you when ? "

Me : " It's work. Changes from work. Being an adult is stress as well. "

Ntambo : " i see "

Me : " Come baby let's go "

Ntambo : " ok , can I get a kiss before we go ? "

I nodded and gave him a kiss before we walked out ,  
I sighed.

.

.

\*MERCY \*

" Morning Mommy "

I slightly smile and drink my alcoholic substance in the mug.

Me : " I made pancakes "

They nod and sit down . Sandile walks in as well.

Sandile : " Mercy "

Me : " mmmh ? "

He takes my glass .

Sandile : " its so early in the morning. "

I pull my gown together and take a gulp.

Me : " i couldn't sleep properly "

Sandile : " I will find them "

Me : " It's my fault , I should have tried better , noticed everything between them. "

Sandile : " you didn't and it's ok "

I shook my head and Thapelo walked down the stairs. I looked at him.

Thapelo : " good morning "

Me : " If anything happens to them ... "

Sandile : ' Mercy don't, calm down "

I broke down

Me : " Find them Sandile "

Sandile : " I will "

.

.

\*NTETHELELO \*

I looked at her laying on the bed. I sighed still can't get her cries out of my head. I love Andiswa and I want to see her happy but it's tough situations that put us in tough places. I turned around and I sighed before I could hear her squirming and I turn and she is holding the pillow like it's a baby. It's not the first. It's been happening since the abortion and I don't know how to help her. She has haunted dreams about it. As much as it affects the both of us but it's taking a toll on her and i want my wife back . I walk to the bed and shake her a bit.

Me : " sugar plum "

She squirms a bit before opening her eyes.

Me : " aren't you going to work ? "

She sat up.

Andiswa : " I don't feel ok , I will call in sick "

Me : " Ok "

She looks at the pillow and puts it aside before getting off the bed.

Me : " Andiswa "

She stops her tracks .

Me : " we can adopt "

She turns to me .

Andiswa : " really ? "

I nod and she comes and hugs me sobbing.

Andiswa : " thank you Mntungwa , thank you Mbulazi "

"

Me : " I love you "

I wipe her tears.

Andiswa : "I love you too. Let me go bath so we can go and get Siphiwe"

Me : " you named him ?"

She nodded then walked to the bathroom.

.

.

\*BAHUMI \*

We landed after some time. Traveling the whole night , I was holding Lessedi to me as we walked out of e airport. Seeing white people everywhere and other racial groups and it's confirmed that we are in Europe by the weather.

Me : " Where are we going ?"

Him : " to a hotel "

I kept my silence.

Him : " let me hold her for you "

Me : " no "

he nodded. We got in a cab and it drove off to the hotel as we arrived we got the key and went to the room allocated. The view was gloomy and its cold here , very cold

Him : ' come and bath "

I looked at him.

Me : " I don't have clothes "

Lies

Him : " you will wear mine "

I swallowed

Her : " come on put her down "

Me : " promise she will be ok "

Him : " I promise "

I put lesedi on the bed and made Sure that she won't fall , covered her then he took my hand and led me to the ensuit bathroom. It was beautiful and

very neat as well , expected in hotels. He opens the shower and I am still memorised by beauty. He closes the door and I turn to him and he is taking off his clothes. I swallowed scared.

Me : " What's going on ? "

Him : " we are taking a shower. "

Me : " Please I ... "

Him : " come on it's just a shower "

He came to me and undressed me. Tears streamed down my cheeks.

Him : " shhh don't cry. I won't hurt you "

I swallowed. He got me undressed. His chest was scary and his arms. He could strangle me on one go and I would be dead. He caressed my cheek then kissed my forehead.

Him : " Get in the shower "

I get in the shower shaking and he also gets in a few minutes later. He closes the shower door and my heart beats fast when he holds my waist. He kisses my neck.

Him : " I am Ucheoma "

I swallow and his hands moved from my waist to my butt then my waist again.

Him : " you will be Khandibe from now on "

Me : " how old are you ? "

Him : " 37 "

I swallowed and he turned me around and picked me up.

Me : " please put me down.

Him : " I won't hurt you "

He caresses my boob and kisses my neck and then runs his thumb on my face and kisses my lips softly.

Him : " don't be scared. I will treat you like a queen "

He kisses me again and I feel his shaft poking my abdomen. I could feel my world stopping. His hands goes to my nuna and he touches it.

Him : " can I enter a tip "

Me : " I wanted to bath "



Him : " You are my wife now , relax "

Me : " I can't , this is uncomfortable "

He puts in a tip and i bite my bottom lip.

Him : " I will move gently if you can't take him, tell me "

Me : " please don't "

He pushed it in deeper and I cried. I feel hopeless.  
It's all my fault I am in this situation and putting  
lesedi in it as well.

.

.

To be continued

[09/17, 16:54] : ~ Unexpectedly~

Insert 68

Me : " Khensani "

I call out for her and she moves from the ladies and comes my way. I walk inside my office and I sit down as she enters.

Me : " please close the door and sit down. "

She does that and comes to sit down in front of me.

Khensani : " Anything wrong boss ? "

Me : " Yes "

She swallows.

Me : " What's going on in your life ? You don't seem ok and I am worried "

Khensani : " J ust Minor relationship issues "

Me : " is Fezile hitting you ? "

Khensani : ' No..no he would never do that. It's just misunderstandings like any relationship. "

Me : " ok , if you don't feel ok or want to talk about what's bothering you I am here. As much as I am your boss , I am your friend as well "

Khensani : " I know that. Thank you ,"

I smiled.

Khensani : " how was your weekend ? "

Me : " don't ask. Kids are hectic "

She giggled.

Khensani : " Unathi "

Me : " yes "

Khensani : " this is your second marriage right ? "

I nodded.

Khensani : " How does it feel ? "

Me : " different , I feel like i am with my soulmate this round. I feel happy and content "

Khensani : " if You and Lindani were to stay as boyfriend and girlfriend would you be ok ? "

Me : " Yes I would have been. Him wanting to marry me is just my luck , after my first marriage I didn't expect getting married or wanting marriage as well but it just came to me "

She nodded.

Me : " Khensani "

Khensani : " Mmmh ? "

Me : " This is my opinion but I think when a person has already married and broke off they don't necessarily expect marriage and that's ok but you haven't gotten married before so it's highly expected for you to want that experience , to wear a ring , have a husband and kids , deal with in laws . Everything "

Khensani : " yeah Its nice but it's fine. "

Me : "you don't want marriage ? "

Khensani : " ,Fezile doesn't "

,Me : " oh "

Khensani : "( sigh ) it's fine ",

Me : " have you talked to him about that ? "

Khensani : " Yes and it's not getting us anywhere. I decided to compromise "

Me : " don't give in easily. Make him put a ring on that without talking to him. You know the problem.

Find the solution and besides don't make him think he has got you on lock down. Go to the mall with him and wink at kids . Be on your phone in his presence and laugh at memes , blushing on love quotes, do your hair and nails , pamper yourself in the process and he will think you are slipping then he will cuff that "

Khensani : " you think ? "

Me : " yes and buy a lingerie and clean the apartment in it , don't let him touch it though or have it at that time but if you guys talked it will work. "

Khensani : " I will try those tricks , thank you "

Me : " you are welcome. "

Khensani : " I have to get back at work "

Me : " ok babes "

She stood up and walked out.

.

.

\*ANDIS WA \*

When we arrived at the hospital I went to see a Dr so I could get a sick note and I did get one , after that I went to the nursery and Ntethelelo was standing by the window looking at the babies. I held his arm.

Me : " how long have you been standing here ? "

Ntethelelo : " some time "

The nurse came out and came to us.

Nurse : " You love this baby "

I smiled.

Nurse : " you can come in "

Me : " come "

I walked inside with him and got our hands cleaned before we walked to his little bed. He was sleeping peacefully. The nurse picked him up and gave the baby to me and I kissed his forehead softly.

Me : " ,Hey baby "

Nurse : " we gave him that name you mentioned

yesterday "

I smiled and looked at Ntethelelo .

Me : " is the social worker coming today ? "

Nurse : " no , she said she is meeting with the family who will adopt him , apparently some couple wants him "

I look at Ntethelelo . ,

Ntethelelo : " when will he be discharged ? "

Nurse : " he is fine. Only the Dr knows when he will be discharged but I think today. "

Tears streamed down my eyes.

Ntethelelo : " Andiswa. Shhh "

Me : " they are taking him away "

Ntethelelo : " no they are not "

Me : " they are adopting him "

Ntethelelo : " Andiswa listen. The social worker is meeting with us "

Me : " oh "

He kissed my forehead.

Ntethelelo : " calm down "

I smiled.

Me : " thank you "

Ntethelelo : " It's ok "

He took his tiny hand into his finger.

Ntethelelo : " he is small "

Me : " ,yeah "

I was happy with everything.

.

.

\*THAPELO \*

Lee-ann: " babe you ok ? "

I was standing by the tucks hop waiting for her.

Me : " yeah yeah I am fine "

Lee-ann : " I bought Lay's ",



She gave me a pack. I had my worries , why would Bahumi run with our daughter ? Why didn't she tell me she is pregnant again .

Lee-ann : " I was thinking "

Me : " yeah ? "

Lee-ann : " ,how about we go on a beach trip with some of our friends ",

Me : " that's sounds ok "

My mind wasn't here at all. She kept on conversating

.

.

.

**\*BAHUMI \***

He wipes his hands and kisses my forehead. I have cried till I didn't have any tears left.

Him : " I meeting with an agent tomorrow for a nice

apartment for us. My brothers what to meet you "

I look at him and then Lesedi who is on the bed.

Me : " why me ? "

Him : " you are beautiful "

He kissed my lips slowly .

Him : " you should stop crying and try to participate ,  
now lets do this ",

He leans in and kisses my lips and I respond. His  
hand travels under the gown I am wearing to my  
thighs , I broke it.

Me : " please "

He smirked.

Him : " trust me ,ok ? If I wanted you hurt I would I  
have sold you and our baby to be sex slaves. "

Me : "our baby ? "

He points at lesedi .

Him : " they will be our kids and many more to come  
",

Me : " I am 15 "

Him : " ,Mmh "

He stands up.

Him : " need any more food ? "

I shook my head and he nodded before going to the bathroom,. I looked at lesedi .

.

.

**\*MERCY \***

This is killing me every passing second that I don't hear anything concerning them. I am watching the news and scrolling through the internet just in case any less can pop up but nothing. My phone rings and it's Sandile. I jump and answer it.

Me : " anything ? "

Sandile : " it's something. She was with a guy who was said that he left with both of them "

Me : " to where ? "

Sandile : " I don't know but they were seen yesterday on the streets. "

Me : " oh my God Sandile "

Sandile : " I am still looking "

Me : " please baby please. "

Sandile : " ,ok "

He hung up. I can't imagine them being raped. I went in my knees and I cried.

.

.

To be continued

[09/17, 16:54] : ~ Unexpectedly ~

Insert 69

I got out of my side and so as him. I am carrying a fruit basket. Not quiet sure what you bring when

you are going to send your condolences to someone.

Anele : " Mama "

Me : " Baby "

Anele : " can I play a game ? "

I gave him my phone. It's just after we dropped Letho and Zikhali at Andiswa's house . It was sad leaving them but they will sure visit soon.

Razor : " Let's go "

I nod and we make our way inside the yard , people are up and down and some woman is barking orders. She stands still squinting her eyes and waits for us to approach .

Her : " Haibo It's you Fezile ? "

Razor Chuckled shyly. She removes her hands from her hips and gives him a big hug.

Her : " You have grown from that naughty boy you were with Kau chasing each other naked around the yard. "

Razor:" Usukhipha amafiles manje Rakgadi ( You are exposing my things now Aunty )"

Her:" Yes. Oh who is this woman ? "

Razor:" my wife and son "

Her:" O bua maka , he eh muntle ( You are lying she is beautiful )"

She looks at Anele.

Her:" Hey boy , this is your grandmother "

Anele looks up.

Anele : " hello Gogo "

Her:" say Koko neh ? "

He nodded with a smile.

Her:" Nice to meet you. I can't believe I wasn't invited. "

We chuckled.

Razor:" I did send your invite "

Her:" I am joking. I used to bath and spank your husband "

I giggled.

Me : " Thank you for snapping him "

Her : " yes. Him and Kau know Jerry "

I was confused.

Razor : " let's go inside before other things come out and ruin me "

Her : " this is small stuff "

We laughed.

Her : " it's so wonderful to see you "

Razor : " Me too even though it's in a bad situation "

Her : " She was a wonderful woman. "

Razor nodded .

Razor : " let's go "

We walked inside and we greeted the women there and then left the fruit basket. Razor took my hand and led us to the bedrooms and that's where we found Kau with an old man and Ntambo as well. They were holding Kau 's feet.

Me : " Go play "

He went to the lounge.

Ntambo : " Kau listen "

He shook his head.

Ntambo : "Think about Sesethu and your child "

Old man : " Please take this away "

He pointed next to him and it was a gun. I gulped and Razor took it.

Razor : " Can I ? ",

They nodded and got up and I turned as well and we left them. Was he trying to kill himself ? He must have loved his mother so dearly.

.

.

**\*ANDIS WA\***

Ntethelelo : " We should get going. I am sure the kids have arrived to Aunty Khulisiwe "

Me : "Can't we take him home today ? "



Ntethelelo : " No , the Dr hasn't said anything and the social worker. We have to take the legal steps  
Andiswa "

Me : " Ok "

I kissed his forehead.

Me : " Mommy will see you tomorrow "

Ntethelelo took my hand and we left the nursery. I felt better and light today. I was even smiling.  
Ntethelelo looks at me and smiled.

Ntethelelo : " and the smile ? "

Me : " I just feel happy "

Ntethelelo : " I am glad you are happy "

We get in the elevator and it shuts. I can't go  
mother Simphiwe , I won't be able to let him go .

.

.

\*WENDY \*

Me : " Rasta "

Rasta : " MaWenz "

Me : " How are you ? "

Rasta : " Razor wants you here. He is up and down looking for you "

Me : " what did you say ? "

Rasta : " that I don't know you but you know razor is not a fool "

Me : " J ust a little bit more so I can have confidence to come back and face my consequences "

Rasta : " Ah Wendy "

Me : " Please "

Rasta : " If he finds you then he finds you "

Me : " Rasta ! "

He hung up and I groaned then clicked my tongue.

Me : " useless "

I threw my phone across the room and looked at their worn out picture. Through everything I have

done on it it's still displays their smiles the most.

Me : " I hate you Lindani Ngomane ! "

.

.

\*RAZOR \*

Me : " Kau " "

He was silent.

Me : " Nothing is gonna change the fact that you are hurt. We all are , we both lost a mother. " "

Kau : " I can't Grootman " "

Me : " You are not alone. Killing yourself will inflict more pain on your father , more pain on me , more pain on Sesethu and the baby might not make it. You have to think of alot of people. Mom died but I didn't kill myself. I am thankful for all the love she had for me even when I used to make a bad name for her in the community. Your mother loved you and she wouldn't want to see you there with her any

moment. "

Kau : " Yeah "

Me : " it's ok to cry once in a while. We are human  
Grootman "

Kau : " Sethu wants me too but I just can't do so "

Me : " That's a woman. Be comfortable and you can  
be vulnerable around her cause he wants to see  
that and be there for you "

He looked at me.

Kau : " Have you cried in front of Unathi ? "

Me , " I cried a river on her chest ",

He chuckled.

Me : " But she didn't care. She comforted me till I  
was ok. It doesn't make you any less of a man "

Kau : " Mmmh "

Me : " You won't get your gun anytime soon "

Kau : " Ok "

I patted his lap.

Me : " You will be able to live with it with time "

He was silent.

.

.

\*SESETHU \*

Siya : " Good day Mommy "

She puts a file on my desk.

Me : " Hey Mrs "

Siya : " how are things ? "

Me : " hectic. I told him that the baby might not be his "

Siya : " why would you do that when he is like this ? "

Me : " it was eating me up. "

Siya : " and ? "

Me : " he understands and won't leave me "

Siya : " I hope he sticks to that "

Me : " Yes. "

Siya : " I have got work to do. "

Me : " ok. Thanks for the file "

She stands up and there is a knock on the door.

She opens and looks at me.

" Can I come in ? "

Siya : " I think you should leave "

My heart skipped a beat .

" I just need to talk to her "

Siya looked at me and moved out of the way and he appeared , I stood up.

Me : " Lukhanyo "

Lukhanyo : " Sethu "

Me : " please leave "

Lukhanyo : " can we talk ? "

Siya : " I will see you "

She walked off closing the door.

Lukhanyo : " baby "

Me : " what are you here for ? "

Lukhanyo : " I know I messed up and I am sorry "

Me : " Sorry ? "

Lukhanyo : " Baby I am sorry. I need you back ",

Me : " I am not going anywhere. I am happy where I am at more than you have given me happiness "

Lukhanyo : " I will buy that jewellery you always wanted. "

Me : " it's not about materials don't you get it ! That jewellery won't sooth what you broke , it won't fix anything. Yes you used to buy me gifts just to make everything go but not anymore. I don't want anything to do with you. I am even questioning our engagement. Did you really want to marry me or you wanted to sweep something under ? "

Lukhanyo : " I am sorry baby "

Me : " Get out of my office before I call my boyfriend to sort you out "

Lukhanyo : " I am not leaving till we sort things out. "  
I clicked my tongue and took my phone and called  
Kau.

Razor : " Sethu "

Me : " „Where is Kau ? "

Razor : " Busy "

Lukhanyo stands up.

Razor : " Something wrong ? "

Me : " someone is bothering me "

Lukhanyo : " I will be back "

He turned and walked out.

Razor : " who is it ? "

Me : " My ex. "

Razor : " When are you knocking off ? ",

Me : " I have an hour left "

Razor , " ok he will fetch you "

Me : " ,ok. How is he ? "



Razor:" fine "

Me : " ok thanks. Tell him I love him "

He chuckled.

Razor:" I will "

I hung up and breathed out. I rubbed my stomach.

.

.

\*ANDISWA\*

Zikhali : " mommy "

He rushed to me. I caught him.

Me : " My baby. How was visiting ? "

Zikhali : " I have 4 gogo 's now "

Me : " Wow "

Khulisiwe : " They came here excited. "

Me : " I am sure they had a great time. Where is Letho ? "

Khulisiwe : " „she is sleeping"

Me : " oh must be tired "

Zikhali : " Uncle was playing with us outside Mommy  
"

Me : " really "

Ntethelelo : " I don't like him visiting "

Me : " Seriously Ntethelelo ? "

Ntethelelo : " I am just putting it out there "

Me : " go and play "

I put him down and he rushes off. The door bell rings before I can say anything. Aunty Khulisiwe went to open and came back with the Social worker.

Social worker : " Hi "

Me : " How are you ? "

Her : " I am well thank you , you must be .... "

Me : " Andiswa and my husband Ntethelelo Khumalo  
"

Her : " wonderful "

Ntethelelo : " may we all go and sit down "

We went to the lounge. Aunty Khulisiwe brought juice and I thanked her .

Her : " You are the one who found the little baby boy "

Me : " yes and we would like to adopt him. "

Her : " Ok , I just need to know if you will be able to take care of him , not drunk parents. Do you have kids ? "

Me : " Yes two "

Social worker : " How old are they ? "

Me : " 5 ,years. "

She nodded.

Social worker : " do you both work ? "

Us : " yes we do "

Social worker : " what are you Mrs ? "

Me : " I am a teacher in a primary school. "

She looks at Ntethelelo .

Ntethelelo : " Share holder of Volkswagen and own 3 branches in South Africa "

She writes that down.

Social worker : " no criminal record ? "

We shook our heads. .

Social worker : " can we tour your house for safety and assurance that the baby is going to be taken care off in wonderful hands. "

Me : " sure "

We all stood up and I held Ntethelelo's hand as we walked around.

.  
. .  
.

To be continued

[09/17, 16:54] : ~ Unexpectedly ~

Insert 70

**\*BAHUMI \***

Time flew past very quickly and it was four weeks later . I always check if Lesedi is not violated and no she is not. He cradles her at times and that stresses me out . He is a nice man actually and he is keeping his promises. We moved out of the hotel and into a comfortable space. I am not Bahumi anymore. I am Kandi now , and I am someone's wife , We are in the supermarket , it's very cold outside and we are in warm clothes. Jeans, poloneck (turtle neck )a coat on top with boots. I have changed my hair. It's not natural anymore but more like I wear weaves now and a bit of make up here and there. I am pushing the stroller that Lesedi is in, he is pushing the trolley.

Him : " what's left ? "

I look inside the trolley.

Me : " Milk ? "

Him : " We got baby Milk "

Me : " No , Milk "

He chuckles

Him : " oh I see "

He reaches his hand behind me and takes the milk and puts it in the trolley.

Him : " Ok we can go "

I nodded and he went to pay.

Cashier : " I admire African women for how they age. "

I looked at her in her british accent.

Her : " you age so gracefully "

Me : " thank you "

She smiles, he cleared his throat. When he was done we walked out to the car and he loaded everything in and I put lesedi in her seat and then we got in and he drove off.

Him : " My brothers admire you. "

Me : " oh "

He nods.

Me : " Will I go to school ? "

Him : " you will home school if you want to study "

Me : " I do "

Him : " Anything you wish for i shall do "

Me : " really ? "

He nodded then looked at me.

Me : " ok "

Him : " Kandi I love you "

I swallowed.

Me : " I love you too "

He smiled and kissed my hands , he touched my stomach and it was growing.

Him : " are you still fine ? "

Me : " yes I am "

Him : " I hope it's a boy "

I smile and touch it.

Me : " me too. "

I look behind me at Lesedi and she seems to be at a peaceful stare. We got home and we got out. I walked in with Lesedi up and put her on her playing chair while he walked in with the food. I turned the heater on as I was freezing. I am not used to this kind of climate. He puts everything down and comes to me and holds my waist and kisses my neck.

Him : " baby "

Me : " mmmh "

Him : " it's cold "

Me : " the heater is on "

He turned me around and kissed me holding my waist then picked me up. I swear he is on some pill.

Me : " I can't leave her alone "

Him : " we will just open cartoons and give her toys "

Me : " Please "

He brushes my cheek and opens the cartoons and



gives her a toy to play with of which she can't hold properly. He walks to the bedroom with me kissing me .

.

.

\*ANDISWA\*

Me : " welcome home "

Ntethelelo : " Finally "

He stops the car and I look at him.

Me : " thank you Mntungwa "

Ntethelelo : " anything to make you happy "

Me : " thank you "

We got out of the car and I took him into my arms.

Ntethelelo took the Car chair and we walked inside.

" Surprise ! "

My heart almost stopped and he cried a bit but I calmed him down.

Siya : " Welcome Home Mntungwa "

Me: " Mah "

She came forth and we hugged.

Me : " Wow you are here from Kzn "

Her : " I couldn't miss meeting my new grands on "

That warmed my heart how everyone is loving him.

Me : " thank you "

Lisa : " hey I am here "

Me : " The Cape Master "

Everyone laughed. I turned to Ntethelelo and hugged him while crying.

Everyone : " ncooh "

Ntethelelo : " it's ok "

Bless this man God. I hugged him tightly.

Ayanda : " Can we party ? "

Siya : " awus emdala nokunkwariza ( you are so old for partying ) "

Everyone laughed. I wiped my tears and laughed.

Unami : " What's his name ? "

Me : " Simphiweyinkosi "

Ntethelelo : " NoMbulazi "

Baba : " yes "

We chuckled. I hugged everyone. Dad to mom.  
Everyone was here and I was happy. Everything is  
coming together.

.

.

**\*MERCY \***

It has been four weeks and I don't feel well . I have  
lost hope in them being found. I am standing here  
doing all that I usually do yet it feels like I am not  
here.

Thapelo : " Mercy "

I look at him.

Thapelo : " I am sorry "

Me : " you sorry won't bring them back now "

Thapelo : " I didn't know , she didn't tell me "

Me : " You are 17 Thapelo. You were older than her and ....and "

I sobbed and he hugged me.

Thapelo : " I am sorry. I also want them back. "

Me : " they are Gone. They are gone. "

Thapelo : " I am sorry. "

.

.

\* DINA \*

Andiswa : "they look so cute. "

Me : " Very much. I can't get over them "

Siya : " now I want a baby "

Ayanda comes and sits next to her and Zamani next

to me.

Zamani : "how are they ? "

Me : " being bounced around "

He chuckled.

Andiswa : " so a few more days till we Wed you guys. I am so excited. "

Unami : " me too hey. So much "

Siya : " Ayanda "

Ayanda : " what did she drink ? "

Andiswa : " Wine with a bit of vodka "

Ayanda : " ok that's enough "

He takes the glass from her hands.

Lisa : " she can hold herself together. "

Siya : " I want a baby "

Everyone laughs.

Ayanda : " we are gonna have a baby "

She kisses his lips.

Siya : "I love you "

Ayanda : " I love you too baby "

I smile and look at Zamani.

Zamani : "( whispering ) Want something ? "

Me : " No "

Andiswa : " I want my baby now "

Everyone laughed and she stood up and went off in search of her son. I looked at everyone and held Zamani 's hand. This is something to enjoy.

.

.

\*BAHUMI \*

My heart couldn't stop beating fast as he caressed my thigh a bit. I am sure Lesedi is wondering where I am yet she is silent. He kisses my shoulder and i blink my eyes closed feeling a lump. I won't get used to this. I can't get used to it.

Him : " Are you hungry ? "

My stomach betrays me and I nod.

Me : " yes "

Him : " let me go make some food then "

I nodded and sat up from the bed removing the covers. He wears boxers and walks out. I get off the bed and go to the bathroom and tears stream down my eyes. I open the water and get in.

Everyday I scrub myself but his scent seems to be stuck on me. It always fills my nostrils everywhere I am. The hot water doesn't do anything , it burns me but doesn't remove anything. I fill in cold water and start to scrub as hard as I can. I sit there and there is silent before I but into tears.

.

.

.

To be continued

[09/17, 16:55] : ~ Unexpectedly ~

Insert 71

.

\*ANDIS WA\*

Me : " oh my , you made a mess "

He looked at me. He is such a quiet baby. I love him so much and God really gifted me with him.

Ntethelelo : " He made a mess ? "

Me : " yes . Can you run water for him "

I wiped him.

Ntethelelo : " maybe he has a running tummy "

Me : " I will get some medication for him. "

He comes and stands behind me and wraps his arms around me.

Ntethelelo : " it makes me happy to see you this happy "

Me : " I am happy "



Ntethelelo : " I am happy too. "

Me : " the water my love "

Ntethelelo : " ok sugar plum. "

Me : " are the bags in the car already ? "

We are going to UMzimkhulu for Dina and Zamani 's traditional wedding tomorrow.

Ntethelelo : " yes "

Me : " ok ,let me bath this one. "

I took the baby into my arms after I was done willing him. .

.

**\*DINA \***

Me : " we got everything ? "

Zamani : " yes "

Me : " Ok "

I buckled the kids up at the back and closed the door.

Zamani : " Calm down Mrs "

Me : " I don't know much about your culture "

Zamani : " we will just go with the flow "

Me : " ok "

I nodded and we shared a perk before I got in the car. My phone rang and it was Andiswa.

Andiswa : " are you guys moving so we could move as well ? "

Me : " yes "

Andiswa : " ok I will tell Ntethelelo. Meet you home "

Me : " Thank you "

She hung up. Zamani held my hand.

Zamani : " Calm down.

Me : " I just hope everything goes well "

Zamani : " it will "

I nodded and he started the car. I buckled up. I

was happy and excited and scared at the same time.

.

.

. \*ANDISWA \*

Letho : " Where did the little baby come from ? "

Ntethelelo : " where you came from "

She nodded. I opened a packet of chips and gave it to them .

Me : " Don't feed the baby anything. Eat the chips "

Zikhali : " When will he grow up ? "

Me ; " In a years time "

They are the chips. I turned back to look at them and I then looked at myself in the mirror and fixed the doek.

Ntethelelo : " we are still a bit far from home "

Me : " I need to prepare. "

He shook his head and focused on the road. I wrapped my head and took my phone and went onto Facebook scrolling through my time line.

Letho : " Mommy the baby has white stuff "

I turned around and he puked the milk.

Me : " give me the towel "

She takes it out of the baby bag and I wiped him. He looked at me and I smiled.

Letho : " He doesn't want his food ? "

Me : " it's what babies do. "

She nods. I finished wiping his face.

Mw : " who is a cute boy ? "

Zikhali : " I am "

Ntethelelo : " I see jealousy "

I laugh.

Me : " you are both cute "

I sat back down and faced the front putting on my seat belt.

•  
•  
  
\*SIYAMTHANDA \*

Me : " Siyanda ! "

He rushed to me from playing with the kids.

Ayanda : " you packed too many bags. "

Me : " I am sorry "

He held my wait. We all waited and Ntethelelo parked the car and Andiswa got out with the kids.

Siyanda : " Zikhali ! "

He ran to his cousins and we smiled. We were just waiting for the lovely couple that we came here for.

Andiswa : " they haven't arrived ? "

Me : " not as yet. "

Lisa : " size sinxanwe ngempela ( we would get thirsty really ) "

Me : " you can say that again "

Ayanda : " you are teaching my wife bad things "

Me : " you taught me "

Lisa : " tell him "

Andiswa : " Yho can they come tuu "

We laughed.

Ma : " naba beza ( here they come ) "

The car came. We ululated waiting for it to park. It was like a parade. Money was thrown at Dina while she got out and she smiled while blushing as well.

Unami : " Kwakuhle kwethu ! "

We laughed. Then started singing while taking her inside to the Rondaval. They have to start there. We all started there informing the ancestors of the events that will happen tomorrow. It was packed off the Khumalo family as we all sat down.

Baba : " Go and fetch a goat "

The boys nodded.

Baba : " Both of you kneel here with the kids "

They both did taking off their shoes. The goat was brought in and ululating started. It was two goats. We sat in silence.

Baba : " uphi u- ( where is ? ) "

A sangoma walked inside.

Baba : " Mfwethu. "

We don't know him.

Him : " ngeke wabathola abantwana kisa kuhlawule bonke labafana ngodadewenu. Ukuvimbele isbeletho ngoba uthukuthele ( You won't get kids until these Khumalo men cleanse regarding your sister, she is blocking your womb because she is angry ) "

I looked at Ayanda.

Mw : " what did y'all do ? "

Everyone was in shock.

Him : " if you don't do that. Things will go bad between the both of you "

Dina cried and stood up walking out.

Zamani : " Baby ! "

He handed the baby to me and rushed off. We were all shocked.

.

.

\*DINA \*

So all along I thought I can't have kids only to find out that it's because Sina is blocking me somehow. I don't understand. I feel confused and hurt.

Zamani : " Dina "

Me : " This is a mess "

He engulfs me in a hug.

Zamani : " it's ok. We will sort it out "

Me : " why is she punishing me. ? "

Zamani : " I don't know baby but we will fix it "

I sniffed.

Me : " it hurts. "

It does. The pain I went through. She wants us to



break up from the start.

.

.

\*UNATHI \*

Me : " Finish your food so you can have icecream "

I went to open the door.

Me : " Ma "

I hugged her and Khensani was behind her.

Khensani : " I am here to help with the preparations "

Me : " thank you. I have prepared your room ma "

Anele : " Gogo "

He got off the couch and ran towards her and she hugged him.

Ma : " how is gogo 's child ? "

Anele : " good "

Ma : " where is Lindani ? "

Me : " he went out a bit , he will be back "

Ma : " ok "

Khensani : " can we get the bedroom please ? "

Me : " oh sure come. "

I helped them with the bags and walked to the bedroom.

.

.

\*NTAMBO \*

I haven't smoked in a while. It's been long since I relaxed myself with a cigarette , I look at it as I take a puff and lean back on the car and watch the soccer boys playing at night.

Razor : " what's up ? "

I took a puff and looked at him.

Me : " Khen and I used to be happy "

Razor : " what happened ? "

Me : " My parents issue. She wants to get married

one day "

Razor : " and you don't. Have you told her ? "

Me : " yeah. Bits , she said she doesn't mind us not getting married but I know she wants to "

Razor : " mmmh "

Me : " she is even laughing while looking at her phone. I think she found another man who would put a ring on her "

Razor : " That's tense "

Me : " I don't know what to do "

Razor : " Don't label all marriages bad. Is mine bad ? "

I looked at him.

Me : " No "

Razor : " If you know what you want in your woman and to treat her right she will do the same. It will work. Look at me and Unathi "

I took a puff.

Me : " I hear you Gazi(blood )"

I let the breeze calm me in the process. Maybe  
Razor is right .

.

.

To be continued

[09/17, 16:55] : ~ Unexpectedly ~

Insert 72

SEASON FINALLY

.

\*SESETHU \*

Me : " is there still a bottle of bottled water ? "

Kau : " the fridge "

He looked at me as he took his car keys. I went to

the kitchen and tooled bottled water. I felt  
nauseated.

Kau : " are you ok ? "

Mw : ' yes baby I am. "

Kau : ' Are you sure ? "

I drank the water and went back to him. "

Me : " I am fine. Let's go "

Kau : ' if anything ..."

Me : " I am sure "

He nodded. I took my bag and apron.

Me : " come "

I walked out of the house going to the car

.

.

\*DINA \*

I woke up to the sun penetrating my eyes. I saw  
Siyamthanda holding a cup of coffee and she sat  
next to me. I didn't sleep with Zamani this time.

Siya : " I brought cover "

Me : " thanks "

I took it.

Siya : " how are you feeling ? "

Me : " sad and confused and happy "

She smiled.

Siya : " understandable. Put your happy emotion first.  
You are getting married to the man you love "

I smile.

Siya : " everything will be fine. "

Me : " I love my kids so much "

Siya : " I know that and see that. You are a  
wonderful person Dina "

Me : " you think ? "

Siya : " I know so and Zamani I lucky to have you "

I smiled.

Me : " thank you. I needed to hear that "

Siya : " we got you ok ? "

I nodded.

Siya : " welcome to the Khumalo Wives club "

I laughed.

Me : " is there even one ? "

Siya : " no. I just made that up "

I laughed.

Siya : " now put that smile on. It's beautiful "

Me : " I will "

.

.

.

\*UNATHI\*

Today is the lobola negotiations for Mah , I am happy for her and hope that everything goes well. I woke up early and Khensani joined me early so we can prepare and cook early. Mah slept here as well

in the guest room.

Me : " don't mess up "

Razor : " you should be telling Ntambo that "

Me : " I told Khensani to tell him "

He holds my waist.

Razor : " this reminds me of us "

I smiled and touched his cheek.

Razor : " I wouldn't mind going through everything again. "

Me : " me too "

Razor : " (perks my lips ) our love story is my favourite "

I blushed.

Me : " look at you being cheesy "

Razor : " ( chuckle ) So we are doing this ? "

Me : " ok sorry. This is my favourite as well "

We shared a kiss.



Me : " I love you Ngomane "

Razor : " I love you too "

There was a knock on the door. I went to open and it was Khensani .

Khensani : " Sethu is here "

Me : " oh ok "

I took the apron off the bed and I walked out of the bedroom.

Sesethu : " I might get a chance today "

We laughed.

Me : " hey "

We shared a hug.

Kau : " I will kill someone "

Sesethu : " I am playing and you know that "

Ntambo : " How far are they ? "

Ma walked in. "

Ma : " they are a few minutes away "

He nodded.

Ma : " be reasonable please. "

Sesethu : " can I go and drink water ? "

I nodded.

Me : " come this way "

Kau : " are you ok ? "

Sesethu : " I just feel nauseated "

Me : " come. "

I took her hand and we walked to the kitchen. She fainted.

Me : " Sethu ! "

Everyone got in the kitchen. She flapped her eyes open and closed.

Sethu : " I am fine "

Kau : " I am not risking. Come "

He picked her up .

Me : " be careful "

They walked out.

Me : " I hope the baby is ok "

Ma : " she will be fine. Kau 's mother went through the same with him "

Me : " oh "

We heard noise coming from outside.

Khensani : " they are here "

We moved to the bedrooms.

.

.

\*ANDISWA \*

What a mess from yesterday. We are left with question marks. I wonder what they did to Dina's sister.

Me : " Ntethelelo "

I gold the blankets while looking at him getting dressed. The yard is buzzing and already

neighbours are here .

Ntethelelo : " mmmh ? "

Mw : " what happened to Dina 's sister ? "

He stops what he is doing then carries on.

Ntethelelo : " let's leave it "

Me : " I won't. It's questionable "

Ntethelelo : " Andiswa "

Me : " Ntethelelo "

He turned to me.

Ntethelelo : " She was killed "

Me : " by who ? "

I put my hands on my waist .

Ntethelelo : " you will hate me "

Me : " Talk "

Ntethelelo : " Zamani and the others got rid of her body. "

Me : " oh my God what ! "

Ntethelelo : " Listen. It was complicated. "

Me : " how ?! "

Ntethelelo : " She was a threat to Siyamthanda and Ayanda so we have to cut "

Me : " Yho "

Ntethelelo : " I wasn't even there "

Me : " you knew about it. You all did "

Ntethelelo : " Andiswa "

Me : " What if she finds out and gets you all arrested "

Ntethelelo : " she knows. She found out on her own. "

Me : " let , let me just go out and get some air. "

Ntethelelo : " ok , I will take Simphiwe "

Me : " Sure "

Ntethelelo : " Kiss me if you still love me "

Me : " you know I do "

Ntethelelo : " but kiss me "

I sighed and leaned in to kiss him.

Ntethelelo : " I love you "

Me : " I love you too. "

I walked out. This is clouding my head.

.

.

\*UNATHI \*

Ma : " I hope those boys won't mess up "

Me : ' They won't mah "

Anele : " Mommy "

Me : " come "

I took him and placed him on my lap. He laid his head on my chest.

Khensani : " I hope Sethu is fine "

Me : " me too , I will call her later "

Ma : " Kodwa ibhasi Lani ngaloyamntwana ?( What's

with the bad luck with that child. )"

Me : " It's pregnancy complications. "

Khensani : " Shame. "

Ma keeps on looking out of the window.

Me : " You look like a teenager. "

Khensani : " Yes "

We laughed. I kissed Anele 's forehead. There was a knock on the door and it opened. Ntambo walked in with Razor.

Ma : " What's wrong ? "

Ntambo : ' everything went ok "

Khensani : ' you didn't go hard on them "

Ntambo : " who am I ? "

Ma : " Fezile "

I placed Anele on the bed.

Me : " Let's go and dish up "

Khensani : " Ok "

She stood up and we congratulated Mah before we walked off to go and dish up.

.

.

**\*SESETHU \***

" There is the little bundle of happiness "

I smiled while looking at the monitor.

Kau : " can we tell the gender ? "

Dr : " Not yet. Two months then you will know the gender "

Me : " I am excited "

He chuckled.

Kau : " yeah "

Dr : " Everything seems ok , the baby is good so far "

Me : " thank you "



Kau : " So us being intimate doesn't affect the baby ?  
"

Me : " Kau ! "

Dr : " No , you may carry on "

Kau : " that's good to hear "

Me : " oh my God. "

He removes the scanner and Kau wipes the gel and helped me out of the bed.

Kau : " I don't know what you see in a male Gynae "

Me : " I always preferred one and besides he is old. "

Kau : " I am questioning his profession. Why want to work around Virginia's all the time ' "

I laugh.

Me : " Yho baby "

Kau : " seriously "

Me : " it's the love of the job "

Kau : " hayi. "

I held his hand and he gave me my bag. We went to

the Dr and then after we walked out.

Kau : " Need anything ? "

Me : " No "

Kau : " Does he still bother you ? "

Me : " No , after that day he has never came by "

Kau : " tell me if he comes. I will sort him. "

Me : " I will tell you , we should buy a gift for Unathi's father and Fezile's mother. "

Kau : " What do you have in mind ? "

Me : " I don't know. We will see. Maybe like a nice blanket. "

Kau : " an electric one "

His phone rings and he answers.

Kau : " Sho sho "

He was silent.

Kau : " we are on our way there. Everything is checked out "

I open the car door.

Kau : " we are on our way. "

He hung up.

Me : " Unathi ? "

Kau : " Everything went well.

We got in the car before he drove off.

.

.

**\*THAPELO \***

I was laying on my bed. I am done writing and i was talking to Lee-ann on whatsapp. She said something about going to study and I let her be. She is in grade 10 ofcause. I went through my gallery and stumbled upon Lesedi's pictures and some of my pictures with Bahumi. I messed up and she can't be found because of me.

---

Me : " Humi "

She looked up at me and I walked in further into her bedroom. She closed her school books. I sat at the edge.

Me : " we need to talk "

Bahumi : " Ok "

She came closer.

Me : " Stay still "

Bahumi : " What's wrong ? "

I looked at her.

Me : " We can't do this anymore "

Bahumi : " what do you mean ? "

Me : " I like someone else "

She kept quiet for a moment.

Bahumi : " Thapelo "

I stood up.

Me : " We can't do Mercy like that "

Bahumi : " You made me love you Thapelo "

Me : " I know. I am sorry "

Bahumi : " please leave "

Me : " I am sorry "

I walked out of her bedroom and left her sobbing.

---

I sighed and looked at her picture.

Me : " I am sorry.

I bit my bottom lip. Then groaned throwing my phone on the pillow. Then grabbed my backpack and walked out of my room with two envelopes .

.

.

To be continued

[09/17, 16:55] : ~ Unexpectedly ~

Insert 73

SEASON FINALLY

\*BAHUMI \*

Me : " can't I have any social networks. ? "

I actually wanted to contact one of the family members.

Him : " no "

Me : " ok. "

He looked at me. I used a fake name and logged in on Instagram and searched for Thapelo. I found him and his bio broke me. He put her. I have never been put on his bio. I swallowed and tried preventing the tears and I saw he posted a picture of them together. Not one but three. My heart just shattered. Maybe he doesn't need us. Maybe it's best to stay out of their lives and let him carry on with his.

Him : " are you ok ? "

I dived towards him and he hugged me. I just cried.

Him : " What's wrong ? "

I kept on crying. I feel so stupid for loving and believing him.

Him : " it's ok Uche is here "

I carried on crying.

.

.

\*UNATHI \*

Me : " Please can you pass that plate "

She gave me a plate and I put my hands in my apron and took out my phone and answered.

Me : " BabuNgomane "

Razor : " I like the sound of that. "

Me : " that's who you are "

Razor : " The pastor is about to leave "

Me : " are you sure there is no relation between you and the pastor ? "

Razor : " I should be asking you that "

Me : " Ok , ok I hear you then. I am coming "

I hung up.

Me : " I am going outside a bit. "

Khensani : " ok. I will pack the dishes away "

Me : " perfect "

I walked out and went to where Razor is standing with the pastor and so as Mamthombeni. The Lobola negotiations went very well and I am happy for them.

Pastor : " my daughter "

Me : " Nceku ( man of God ) "

Pastor : " I am about to departure. Thank you for the wonderful food "

Ntambo : " thank you for coming "



Ma : " yes "

Pastor : " I am just helping. It was wonderful. "

Razor : " we will walk you to your car "

Me : " yes "

I wiped my hands and razor took my hands. They said their good byes and we walked him out.

Pastor : " thank you "

We nodded and he got in his car and we watched him drive off. I turned to razor.

Me : " I haven't seen you all day "

Razor : " I missed you "

He kissed my forehead.

Razor : " I love you "

Me : " I love you too.

.

.

\*DINA \*

Andiswa : " You look amazing "

Me : " Thank you "

I was dressed in my Zulu traditional attire . My make up was done and I was happy that I would finally be Mrs Khumalo , traditionally then lawfully. Lisa walked in.

Lisa : " Oouh make him drop sis "

I giggled.

Me : " Where are the kids ? "

Andiswa : " with their grandmother's . "

Lisa : " How are you feeling ? "

Me : " I am sad and happy. I can't believe a person on who has passed on can do that "

Andiswa : "atleast a cleansing ceremony can be done for you to have kids "

Me : " yeah "

Lisa : " Then after you can have each other like rabbits. "

Me : "Yho "

We laughed. We heard singing from outside and it was women walking towards the room I am in.

Me : " I am nervous "

Andiswa : " Good luck "

Me : " Thank you "

I breathed out and played with my ring. They got in and took me away to where Zamani and all the others are , The ceremony started. I was clueless but with a bit of guidance from Andiswa and Siyamthanda the ceremony was done well for me , I was supposed to mark my spear Infront of Zamani and also Dance as well of which I can't but it was beautiful. I am now Mrs Khumalo traditionally.

.

.

\*MERCY \*

" Mercy "

I turned around and looked at him and he walked

closer in holding two envelopes.

Thapelo : " The school said I should give this to you "

He gave it to me.

Me : " what are they ? "

I put the book I am reading down and so as my glass of wine. The kids haven't arrived as yet and they will arrive with Sandile. They are going to visit their grandmother.

Thapelo : " reports "

I looked at him and opened them . I started with his and looked at it. He sat next to me.

Me : " , You did well. 62 % on Maths . "

Thapelo : " it was whipping me. I am not good in maths "

Me : " you can do Maths lit next year. "

Thapelo : " ok "

Me : " It's wonderful. "

He smiled looking at me.

Thapelo : " you know I love you and i am sorry. "

I hugged him.

Me : " I love you. Never doubt that. Ok ? "

Thapelo : " Ok "

We broke the hug and I took the second one and it belonged to Bahumi. I swallowed and opened it and looked at it, a smile formed on my face and tears streamed down my cheek. He hugged me.

Thapelo : " Mercy "

I sniffed.

Me : " she passed "

I wiped my tears.

Me : " She didn't do well in economic management science "

Thapelo : " She was gone before she could write that exam "

Me : " Oh god. I wish I was more vigilant on her. "

Thapelo : " I am sorry "

Me : " it's ok. "

I looked at her report. She is very smart.

Me : " I could have done more "

.

.

\*BAHUMI \*

Him : " Shhh "

I look at him hushing Lesedi.

Me : " here is the medication "

Him : " she is heating up , it's fever "

Me : " will she be ok ? "

Him : " we she will be "

Me : " ok "

I shook the bottle and then poured the medication in a little tea spoon. I fed her and she kept on crying. After I was done. He laid her on his chest and hushed her. I looked at them.

Him : " Onye mere nwa nebe akwa.

Egbe mere nwa nebe akwa.

Weta uziza weta ose.

Weta ngaji nkuru ofe.

Umu nnunu aracha ya.

Eh! Eh! amaghim onye owu. (Who made my baby cry.

Hawk made my baby cry.

Bring leaf and pepper.

Bring spoon let me collect soup.

Birds have finished.

Eh! Eh! I don't know)"

She calmed down while he sang that.

Him : " No one is hurting you "

I looked at them. He looked at me and I looked  
away.

.

.

\*SESETHU \*

We bought something before going back. I was feeling a bit ok.

Me : " we sure do get frights with him "

Kau : " yeah "

He holds my hand.

Kau : " I love you ok ? "

Me : " I love you too "

I smiled. We got back at the house and got out. There was a crowd but it was dying down. We made our way inside and Khensani rushed to us.

Khensani : " how are you feeling ? "

Me : " I am feeling well , ok "

Khensani : " we were so worried. "

Me : " don't be. "

Unathi peaked her head from the kitchen.

Unathi : " Sethu are you ok ? "



Me : " I am. "

Unathi : " your food is ready "

Kau : " come let's get you eating. "

We went to the kitchen.

.

.

\*WENDY \*

"Angihlanyi ,Angihlanyi mina ( I am not crazy , I am not crazy )"

I said pacing up and down. I groaned and kicked the chair and tears left my eyes.

Me : " Razor ! "

I opened the door roughly and I walked out. I feel like I am losing it and I am blowing up now. I walked through the shacks pushing everyone one who was in my way. I ran down the main road crying. Their image of being together was haunting me.

Me : " I am not crazy ! "

I kept on running.

.

.

To be continued

[09/17, 16:56] : ~ Unexpectedly ~

Insert 74

SEASON FINALLY

\*KHENSANI\*

Ma : "thank you for today "

Me : "you are welcome mah. I am happy for you "

She held my hands.

Ma : " Can we talk ? "

I nodded , she led me to the kitchen. "

Ma : " how are you and Fezile ? "

Me : " we are good "

Ma : " Really ? "

I nodded.

Ma : " Khensani "

Me : ' Ma "

Ma : " I can see it in your eyes "

Me : " I have tried and accepted. "

Ma : " oh Nkosi yam "

" Oh Khen "

I looked behind mah .

Ntambo : " ma am I disturbing something ? "

Ma : " No , I just wanted to thank her "

Ntambo : " ok "

Ma : " I will go and look for Anele in his room "

She held my hands then let the! Go before waking off smiling. Ntambo stood in front of me.

Ntambo : " are you ok ? "

Me : " yes "

I smiled. He sighed.

Ntambo : " Khensani "

Me : " mmmh ? "

He sighed again.

Ntambo : " I talked to Someone yesterday. "

I nodded encouraging him to carry on. He held my hands.

Ntambo : " and he made me realize something "

Me : " what ? "

Ntambo : " that not all marriages are like my mother and Father's. He made me see how good his marriage is to him and that changed things and perspectives I had towards marriage. "

Me : " oh "

Ntambo : " Razor and Unathi's marriage is so wonderful and I believe ours would be the same "

Me : " Huh ? "

Ntambo : " I would live to marry you when the time comes. Wholeheartedly "

Me : " really? "

Ntambo : " really , I am not like my father. "

I smiled.

Me : " I am glad. "

He perked my lips.

Ntambo : " I love you "

Me : " I love you too "

.

.

**\*SESETHU \***

It was getting dark but the warm air didn't chase us away from the outside. We were sitting at the back yard with other neighbours who were still drinking. I fed Kau some food and he chuckled and swallowed.

Me : " what ? "

Kau : " you are babying me "

Me : " is it wrong ? "

Kau : " no "

Me : " come eat up "

I fed him again and ate as well.

Kau : " I wish mom died knowing you are expecting "

Me : " I am sure she knows and she loves you so much "

He sighed.

Me : " Everything will be ok "

Kau : " yeah. With you ,I am coping "

I smiled.

Me : " I am glad. "

I took another spoon full .

Me : " come eat "

He chuckled and I fed him.

.

.

\* MERCY \*

Sandile : " how are you feeling ? "

I got in bed and laid on his chest.

Me : " I am just wondering if they are ok , if they are fed , safe ? "

Sandile : " I am sorry for not finding them sooner. "

Me : " it's my fault. I shouldn't have let her go "

Sandile : " no it's not babe. You did nothing wrong "

I sighed.

Me : " She passed so we'll "

I looked at him.

Me : " She had a bright future ahead of her. Now .... "

Sandile : " Shhh "

I sobbed on his chest

Sandile : " I am sorry baby "

.

.

\* DINA\*

"Uthando lwami nawe , Olwethu sobabili

Umuntu wesithathu akafuneki

Indaba zethu lezo"

I ran my finger through his hair .

Me : " you look handsome "

He smiled.

Zamani : " You look beautiful "

Her perked my lips as we moved to the sound of the music.

Zamani : " You are officially Mrs Khumalo "

Me : " It's surreal "

Zamani : " I love you Dina. With all that is in me and I promise to be loyal , faithful and loving till death do us apart "

Me : " I love you too Zamani , thank you for loving



me "

Zamani : " Thank you for choosing me "

We share a kiss and hear some ululating. I wouldn't want it any other way .

.

.

\*BAHUMI \*

" are you ok ? "

I turn around and Lesedi is laying on his chest. I sit up from the bed.

Me : " I am fine "

Him : " you got me worried. "

Me : " I am fine "

I sniffed.

Me : " I just have a headache "

Him : " Drink some water. "

I nodded.

Him : " It's going to be ok Kandi "

He is nice , just the wrong age . I lightly smiled.

Me : " How is she ? "

Him : " she has been sleeping on my chest for an hour "

I nodded.

Me : " I want to bath "

I looked at him.

Him : " you will find us in the same position don't worry "

I breathed out and nodded. I got off the bed and went to the bathroom , I opened the shower and I stripped before getting inside and I bathed my body. I had lost the will to scrub my body like before. All I know is that I am a toy for everyone to play with. That's what I am destined for. I slid down and I cried myself , trying to wash the pain away but it kept on coming stronger. I sobbed like I have never sobbed before, it's like I lost someone close to my heart.

.

.

\*MAMTHOMBENI \*

Me : " Anele "

He is staring at the wall.

Anele : " Ugogo uyeza ( granny is coming ) "

Me : " huh ? "

He turned to me and he sat down on the bed and he played with his toys. I just observed him.

.

.

\*UNATHI\*

We took a walk to the tucks hop just for old times sake and bought a lolipop before we walked back. I held his hand as he held mine.

Me : " i am so tired I need to rest "

Razor: " I will give you a message "

We were reaching home and people were still there.

Me : " we are sleeping late today "

Razor : " I will remove them "

Me : " lindani ! "

Razor : " what ? You need to rest "

Me : " that doesn't mean chase people away "

Razor : " My wife needs some beauty sleep "

I laughed shaking my head while sucking my lollipop.  
I heard a crocking sound.

" Kumnandi ukuba inina , cream and chocolate neh  
?( Its nice to be you guys , cream and chocolate )"

I was scared to turn but we both did and it was  
Wendy.

Razor : " Wendy "

She was pointing a gun at us.

Wendy : " don't Wendy me , I am not falling fir it  
again like I fell for you "

Me : " put the gun down "

Wendy : " eyi Voets ek ! Fokof wena ! "

I swallowed.

Wendy : " ( teary ) I loved and supported you Razor and then you go and marry her , treat me like nothing ! "

Razor stepped closer.

Razor : " Give me the gun "

I was terrified. She shook her head.

Wendy : " no Wendy. Don't listen to him "

Is she crazy.

Me : " Ngomane be careful "

Razor : " let's talk Wendy , just give me the gun "

She pulled the trigger three times and I screamed.

Me : " Lindani ! "

He went down.

Me : " Baby , baby please "

People were now alarmed.

Wendy : " oh my God look what you made me do ! "

" Shit !"

Ntambo took out his gun as I held razor. She shot me as well. I laid on the road and all I saw were blurry figures of people running off.

Me : " lindani "

I closed my eyes.

.

.

To be continued

[09/17, 16:56] : ~ Unexpectedly ~

Insert 75

SEASON FINALLY

[10 YEARS LATER ]

\*MERCY \*

Me : " Haibo is anybody home ! ? "

They all came down the stairs. Yolanda was carrying her hockey stick and two bags. The ball rolled out of her bag and down the stairs .

Yolanda : " oops "

Phila : " You should have played Basketball like me "

Yolanda : " Shut up I can humiliate you at school "

He rolled his eyes.

Me : " Eye don't humiliate your brother "

Phila : " please tell her. I am just a junior and she is abusing her head girl status "

Yolanda : " Am not "

Me : " so many bags "

Yolanda : " Books , kit , hockey equipment "

Me : " if you pass matric that's all "

Sandile : " Your mother is right "

He walked down the stairs and we shared a perk.

Yolanda : " urgh "

Me : " morning baby "

Phila : " I guess we don't exist "

Yolanda : " Right "

Me : " Go eat "

They walked to the kitchen.

Me : " Thapelo called and said they have landed in the UK "

Sandile : " Oh , how are they settling ? "

Me : " better. It's just a year then they come back "

Sandile : " right "

There never goes a day without missing Bahumi or lesedi.

Me : " I wonder if they are ok "

Sandile : " Babe "

Me : " come eat "

I took his laptop bag and we walked to the kitchen. Our family has grown so much. I smile just by



looking at them.

.

\*ANDIS WA\*

" Shh "

I feel someone being ontop of me. I open my eyes and he smiles.

Simphiwe : " She is awake "

Ntethelelo : " where is her cup cake ? "

He took it and I sat up smiling and held him.

Me : " you are heavy "

Simphiwe : " Happy birthday Mom "

Me : " oh my baby boy. Thank you "

I kiss him all over his face.

Simphiwe : " mom, I am 10 what will Bianca say ? "

Ntethelelo : " you have a girlfriend ? "

He blushed.

Me : " Dish them out "

Simphiwe : " Where is Mom's present dad ? "

Ntethelelo : " we are still on you "

Simphiwe : " she just sits next to me "

Ntethelelo : " we will buy her chocolate today and a rose "

Simphiwe : " why ? "

Me : " yeah why ? "

Ntethelelo : " my son has to shoot his shot before it's too late "

I laughed.

Me : " oh no "

Simphiwe : ok , let me go and get dressed then "

he kissed my cheek and got off the bed and walked out of our bedroom. Ntethelelo kissed my forehead and gave me a gift.

Ntethelelo : " Happy birthday Sugar plum "

Me : " Thank you baby "

I opened it and it was a set of Volkswagen keys.

Me : " you didn't have to "

Ntethelelo : " I wanted to "

Me : " Thank you baby "

I perked his lips.

Ntethelelo : " your son chose it. "

Me : " He really is the best gift you have ever given to me "

Ntethelelo : " me too "

I smiled.

.

.

**\*THAPELO \***

I got a Job in the UK for a year. It's only a year contract in building a dam there. I am a land Surveyor and best one recommended and that's why I am here. The weather here is not what I am

used to back at home but I will get used to it. I wipe her lips and she smiles looking at me.

" Why are you smiling ? "

Me : " She was fed by daddy "

she kissed my cheek.

Lee -ann : " TJ doesn't want to eat "

Me : " I was thinking that we should go and get groceries "

Lee - ann : "yes baby we need them. "

I recently got married to Lee -ann last week. We have two beautiful 2 year old twins of which are boy and girl. Tsogofatso Andrea and Thapelo Andrew . They are my pride and joy and my family seems complete.

Lee-ann : " wear your jackets "

I get them dressed up and then I take TJ into my arms and we walk out locking the apartment.

.

.

\*BAHUMI \*

Its weird how things started out and find happiness at the last place expected. As I grew my relationship with Ucheom started , the way he loved and cared for my kids like they were his own softened me. I knew I would never go back home so why not embrace the life I have than giving myself a heart ache. I didn't check any of Thapelo's socials and told myself to forget about him and it has been working quiet well for me . I studied and obtained my degree in Politics at the University of Cambridge .I have said before. Those who have known me as Bahumi she died in South Africa. I am Kandi Audeous on , Aged 25 , mother of 4 and has a great husband. Age is just a number , he treats me like a queen and always keeps his promises. We resided this side 10 years ago and I love living here more than anything. My daughters have grown so much and it brings joys to my heart to see them growing. Lesedi , she is quiet yet loving

and close to Uche more than me .

Me : " Love "

Uche : " Baby "

Me : " what do you want me to cook tonight ? "

Uche : " anything , I don't mind "

Samantha : " Can we have spaghetti ? "

My second born , baby girl. Then after its the boys.

Uche : " we are gonna buy a ready made for you "

I giggle. I know how much he hates spaghetti but only eats it to please his princess.

Me : " You hear ? "

She nods. We get to the super market and he parks the car and we get out. We walk inside and I start with the fruit and vegetables and they don't seem pleased. Right after we got and get the meat and Uche buys what they want.

" Can I have the same type of meet ? "

I turn around and it's lee- ann if I am not mistaken.

Me : " Lee -ann ? "

She looks at me then squints her eyes before they pop out.

Lee-ann : " Bahumi oh my God. You look pale but amazing " "

Me : " UK weather , it's K... " "

" Babe have you found what you are looking for ? "

I wasn't ready. He has grown and they have kids. He is even married but I pushed everything aside.

Lee-ann : " yes look what I found " "

Me : " I have to go. It was nice seeing you " "

Thapelo : " Bahumi " "

Me : " Thapelo " "

" Mommy bring the trolley " "

Me : " Bye " "

He held my arm.

Thapelo : " Where is Lesedi ? "

Me : " I don't know "

I yanked my arm and walked off to my kids.

Samantha and Lesedi looked at them and waved.

Uche : " what was that ? "

Me : " It's the girls father "

Uche : " Should I be worried ? "

Me : " no , I want nothing to do with him. Let's go "

" Bahumi "

He nodded and we walked off , ignoring him.

Me : " I love you Uche "

Him : " I love you too Kandi "

He kissed my forehead and i smiled I wouldn't let a bigger ruin my life once again.

.

.

\*SESETHU \*

Dr." just give me one big push "



I did and I heard a baby cry. I was tired

Dr: " it's a boy"

Kau : " you did well skat"

I smiled and looked at him. I was feeling tired.

Me: " I am tired "

Kau: " rest. "

For the past few years life had its ups and downs but we stuck by each other. Our first born child is not Lukhanyo's. He came out looking like kau and we did a DNA test and it came out positive. After a year we got married and it has been that ever since. This is our second born and I am tired now. I can't anymore , no more kids till further notice

.

.

\*DINA \*

Zamani : " You will fall"

Me: " I just need to clean that spot "

He pulls me down .

Me : " Zamani I am not even showing but you are fussy "

Zamani : " I have to be fussy "

I rolled my eyes. He kissed my lips.

Me : " this is gonna be a long pregnancy. Are the kids at school ? "

Zamani : " Yes "

Me : " and you ? "

Zamani : " I am leaving in an hour "

Me : " ok "

I kissed his lips.

Zamani : " a quick one ? "

Me : " Sure my love "

He picked me up and moved the chair where I was cleaning the glass door and then walked up the stairs. I giggled.

Me : " I love you "

Zamani : " I love you too "

We kissed.

.

.

\*WENDY \*

I curled myself in a corner. I have been isolated since yesterday and it's driving me crazy.

Me : " I am not crazy get me out of here ! "

I was caught and was diagnosed with a mental illness and was said to be danger to society. I didn't get locked up in prison but in a mental institution.

Me : " get me out of here ! ! "

I scream and hear voices. I cry. I cry myself.

.

.

\*KHENSANI\*

The car gets parked and we look outside the window and we sigh. I look at the back and smiled at the sleeping angel in her car seat though she has outgrown it but still loves it.

Me : " Come let's go "

He nodded and I kissed his cheek before getting out. He took Asanele in his arms and I took the white lillie's and I closed the door. He locked the car and we met Mah and Unathi's father with the kids as well. Letho was holding Anele's hand and Nkanyezi as well. Nkanyezi is Fezile and Unathi's younger brother. He is 9 years old. This is a miracle baby if I could say and he is perfectly fine. Smart as well but quiet. We walk in further and we stop at our destination. Mah gives Anele the two roses and he clears his throat. Letho is trying to hold herself today , she takes one as well and crouched next to her brother. Anele is surprising , at his age his wisdom is questionable even I don't

have that wisdom.

Anele : "Unathi Ngomane , A daughter , A sister , A friend , A mother and most of all a lovely wife"

Letho : " Lindani Ngomane , A Son , A brother , A friend , A father and most of all a great husband , a hero "

We chuckled at the last part and they put the roses down.

Me : " Come here baby "

Letho : " I am good this time aunty "

I put the lillie's down as well and Ntambo crouched in front. We sighed , we looked at their tombstones. It's still feels fresh , we were happy and the next thing we are sad. It all happened Unexpectedly . We all just stay in silence.

Anele : " Happy anniversary mom and dad "

A tear dropped from my eyes and I wiped it off quickly. It really was their time. Razor was shot on his left side and that was it , Two bullets penetrated his heart. Unathi was taken to the hospital but the

next day she didn't make it. Those were the worst news we have ever heard in our lives , still are.

.

.

IN AN UNKNOWN PLACE .

We look inside the water before I look at him and he holds my hand. I wish I can give them one last hug and tell them how much I love them.

" The light is showing. We can go "

We turn and it's my mother in law. Razor's mother , we couldn't go to the other side because Letho was still holding us back and now she has let go.

Me : " I love you babies "

We turn and I hug razor and he perks my lips before I smile.

Razor : " are you ready ? "

I nod. We start walking towards the light. I will be a good angel in their lives. That I promise. I am

Unathi Ngomane , I will always love and be married to my husband. Even death couldn't do us apart. I believe our purpose is fulfilled yet it was too early to leave earth but we can't question. All I know is that I will meet them on the other side. I will meet my child as well on the other side.

.

.

THE END